

# ASCENSION OR NEVER-EVER LAND?

## BLUE BEAM FLIGHT SCHOOL

*Can you learn to ascend by take-off day? Will you "rapture" or "rupture" your fantasy? Who plans all the wondrous adventures to suck you in? Well, it takes a lot of discerning and a heck of a lot of WISE JUDGING! Players are important—but not as important as **RECOGNIZING TRUTH!** The Satanic players still have some very interesting games to play with you—and the curtain's rising is even a bit delayed—ah, but Satan's promised land is not being denied to you—just delayed by inconvenience. Good luck. May the GLORY OF GOD be shown before you in truth of expression—NOT BE USED TO SUCKER YOU INTO A HOLOGRAPHIC HOLOCAUST OF THE LIE! The time is at hand for the testing—how will you fare?*



BY

GYEORGOS CERES HATONN

A PHOENIX JOURNAL

# ASCENSION OR NEVER-EVER LAND?

## BLUE BEAM FLIGHT SCHOOL

*Can you learn to ascend by take-off day? Will you "rapture" or "rupture" your fantasy? Who plans all the wondrous adventures to suck you in? Well, it takes a lot of discerning and a heck of a lot of WISE JUDGING! Players are important—but not as important as RECOGNIZING **TRUTH**! The Satanic players still have some very interesting games to play with you—and the curtain's rising is even a bit delayed—ah, but Satan's promised land is not being denied to you—just delayed by inconvenience. Good luck. May the GLORY OF GOD be shown before you in truth of expression—NOT BE USED TO SUCKER YOU INTO A HOLOGRAPHIC HOLOCAUST OF THE LIE! The time is at hand for the testing—how will you fare?*



BY

GYEORGOS CERES HATONN

A PHOENIX JOURNAL

ASCENSION OR NEVER-EVER LAND?

BLUE BEAM FLIGHT SCHOOL

ISBN 1-56935-050-7

First Edition Printed by

PHOENIX SOURCE PUBLISHERS, Inc.

P.O. Box 27353

Las Vegas, Nevada 89126

July 1994

Printed in the United States of America

## COPYRIGHT POSITION STATEMENT AND DISCLAIMER

The Phoenix Journals are intended as a "real time" commentary on current events, how current events relate to past events and the relationships of both to the physical and spiritual destinies of mankind.

All of history, as we now know it, has been revised, rewritten, twisted and tweaked by selfishly motivated men to achieve and maintain control over other men. When one can understand that everything is comprised of "energy" and that even physical matter is "coalesced" energy, and that all energy emanates from God's thought, one can accept the idea that the successful focusing of millions of minds on one expected happening will cause it to happen.

If the many prophecies made over thousands of years are accepted, these are the "end times" (specifically the year 2000, the second millennium, etc.). That would put us in the "sorting" period and only a few short years from the finish line. God has said that in the end-times would come the WORD--to the four corners of the world--so that each could decide his/her own course toward, or away from, divinity--based upon TRUTH.

So, God sends His Hosts--Messengers--to present that TRUTH. This is the way in which He chooses to present it, through the Phoenix Journals. Thus, these journals are Truth, which cannot be copyrighted; they are compilations of information already available on Earth, researched and compiled by others (some, no doubt, for this purpose) which should not be copyrighted. Therefore, these journals are not copyrighted (except *SIPAPU ODYSSEY* which is "fiction").

The first sixty or so journals were published by America West Publishing which elected to indicate that a copyright had been applied for on the theory that the ISBN number (so necessary for booksellers) was dependent upon the copyright. Commander Hatonn, the primary author and compiler, insisted that no copyrights be applied for and, to our knowledge, none were.

If the Truth is to reach the four corners of the world, it must be freely passed on. It is hoped that each reader will feel free to do that, keeping it in context, of course.

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

<u>CHAPTER</u>	<u>PAGE</u>
DEDICATION.....	1
UP FRONT.....	2
MON., JUN. 20, 1994.....	2
RAPTURE!?! MIND GAMES.....	2
WHAT WAS SEEN IN THE SCRIPTURES?.....	3
RAPTORIAL RAPTURE.....	4
O.J. SIMPSON, MURDERER.....	5
DEPOPULATION.....	7
GERRY SPENCE'S OBSERVATIONS.....	7
CHAPTER 1.....	10
SAT., JUN. 11, 1994.....	10
EXPLANATIONS.....	10
CONTINUATION: THE ZHIRINOVSKY THREAT, Part 2 by Jacob W. Kipp as presented in <i>FOREIGN AFFAIRS</i> , Vol. 73, No. 3:.....	11
STATE CAPITALISM TO THE RESCUE.....	12
HITLER RECONSIDERED.....	15
REMINDERS!.....	17
WORLD PROTOCOL.....	17
A CRUEL HOAX!.....	19
CHAPTER 2.....	24
SAT., JUN. 11, 1994.....	24
CONTINUATION: THE ZHIRINOVSKY THREAT, Part 3 by Jacob W. Kipp as presented in <i>FOREIGN AFFAIRS</i> , Vol. 73, No. 3:.....	24
THE ARMY TO THE RESCUE.....	24
THE CHARISMA FACTOR.....	25
ANONYMOUS CORRESPONDENCE.....	29
CHAPTER 3.....	32
SUN., JUN. 12, 1994.....	32
CHANGES.....	32
FOR INSTANCE: SCALLION.....	32
NOAHIDE LAWS.....	35
KOL NIDRE, DATED PROOF.....	39
SEVEN NOAHIDE LAWS "PUBLIC LAW 102-14".....	40
JOINT RESOLUTION.....	41



FROM THE JUDAICA ENCYCLOPEDIA .....	44
THE CONSTITUTION AND THE RULE OF LAW .....	44
SELECTIONS FROM EDGAR CAYCE (Arranged by Grace Sybil Huffman) .....	50
THE TIME AND TIMES AND HALF TIMES ARE AT AN END .....	50
CHAPTER 4 .....	55
SUN., JUN. 12, 1994 .....	55
Cont'd: THE TIME AND TIMES AND HALF TIMES by Edgar Cayce Excerpted by Sybil Huffman .....	55
CHAPTER 5 .....	71
MON., JUN. 13, 1994 .....	71
CONSTITUTION-FEDERALIST PAPERS (Chapter 9) .....	71
CONSTITUTION: ARTICLE 1 SECTION 8, PARAGRAPH 1 .....	71
<i>Federalist Papers</i> , Excerpts: .....	71
No. 41, Par. 21, James Madison: .....	71
No. 56, Par. 6, James Madison: .....	73
CONSTITUTION: ARTICLE 1 SECTION 8, PARAGRAPHS 2 & 3 .....	75
No. 42, Par. 11, James Madison: .....	75
No. 45, Par. 8, James Madison: .....	76
CONSTITUTION: ARTICLE 1 SECTION 8, PARAGRAPH 4 .....	77
No. 32, Par. 2, Alexander Hamilton: .....	77
No. 42, Par. 17 & 18, James Madison: .....	78
CONSTITUTION: ARTICLE 1 SECTION 8, PARAGRAPHS 5, 6, 7 & 8 .....	79
No. 42, Par. 14, James Madison: .....	79
CHAPTER 6 .....	81
TUE., JUN. 14, 1994 .....	81
CONSTITUTION-FEDERALIST PAPERS .....	81
THE FREEDOM NETWORKER .....	81
BREAKING THE BACK OF CONTACT .....	81
ATTORNEYS VS. LAWYERS .....	83
CAN YOU GET LEGITIMATE ADVICE FROM .....	86
"ILLEGITIMATE" SOURCES? .....	86
"MICHIGAN CONSTITUTION" Article VI COURTS OF RECORD, SEAL, QUALIFICATIONS OF JUDGES .....	86

WHAT ABOUT THOSE BLACK HELICOPTERS? .....	87
HOW A SECRET SATANIC ORDER IS HELPING TAKE OVER AMERICA .....	88
THIS SECRET OATH IS THAT OF THE 32ND DEGREE MASONS .....	90
GEORGE GREEN'S ARGUMENT ABOUT THE INSTITUTE .....	92
CHAPTER 7 .....	94
TUE., JUN. 14, 1994 .....	94
WORLD ASCENSION DAY .....	94
WORLD ASCENSION DAY-12:12 SANAKA .....	95
CHAPTER 8 .....	105
WED., JUN. 15, 1994 .....	105
BIGGER THAN WHITEWATER .....	105
THE BOOK THAT COULD TURN WHITEWATERGATE INTO BUSHGATE .....	107
TERRY REED'S STORY .....	109
MOVING TO MEXICO .....	110
BARRY SEAL'S STORY .....	111
OPERATION 'SCREW WORM' .....	114
AMIRAM NIR'S STORY .....	115
THE BUSH-NORTH COVER-UP .....	118
INSERT: PICTURES OF SPACECRAFT (2 pages) .....	121
CHAPTER 9 .....	123
FRI., JUN. 17, 1994 .....	123
MORE ON KISSINGER .....	123
THE CRITIQUES OF CONTAINMENT .....	123
THE MOST COMPELLING ALTERNATIVE .....	127
HENRY WALLACE AND THE RADICAL TRADITION .....	129
THE COMPLEXITY OF CONTAINMENT .....	131
CHAPTER 10 .....	136
FRI., JUN. 17, 1994 .....	136
KISSINGER ACCORDING TO "SIR" MICHAEL HOWARD .....	136
REVIEW ESSAY THE WORLD ACCORDING TO HENRY FROM METTERNICH TO ME by Michael Howard .....	136
1648 AND ALL THAT .....	140

WOODROW'S WORLD.....	141
THE UNRESTRICTED COLD WAR.....	142
GOODBYE TO ALL THAT.....	146
CHAPTER 11.....	151
SAT., JUN. 18, 1994.....	151
PLEASE THINK WHERE DO WE GO FROM HERE?.....	151
PLAYERS.....	151
MONEY.....	153
BUT WHAT OF GODLY ALIENS?.....	156
RAPTURE AND BEYOND.....	156
O.J. SIMPSON.....	157
BRANCH DAVIDIANS.....	157
BACK TO O.J. SIMPSON.....	158
CHAPTER 12.....	159
SUN., JUN. 19, 1994.....	159
JIMMY CARTER.....	159
WHAT ABOUT CLINTON?.....	159
BRAIN DISEASE.....	160
CHEMICAL IMBALANCE.....	160
INFIGHTING.....	161
RUSSBACHER.....	162
DIRTY TRICKS, BANK FRAUD, SECRET AGENTS AND GUNTHER KARL RUSSBACHER....	163
LET THE READER BEWARE.....	164
GUNTHER KARL RUSSBACHER IN THE BEGINNING.....	165
MILITARY CAREER AND CAPTURE IN LAOS.....	167
CHAPTER 13.....	170
SUN., JUN. 19, 1994.....	170
"YOU ROB PETER TO PAY PAUL AND THEN YOU PAY NEITHER".....	170
MISSOURI OPERATIONS.....	171
MARRIAGE, CIA DISSENTIONS AND JUDICIAL HI-JINX.....	174
APPENDIX.....	181
THE REMAINDER OF THIS JOURNAL IS A COLLECTION OF TIMELY NEWS AND/OR EDUCATIONAL ITEMS.....	181
CHAPTER 14.....	182

EASTER ISLAND.....	182
CHAPTER 15.....	184
WACO: JURY FREES—JUDGE IMPRISONS.....	184
CHAPTER 16.....	186
'INSIDE NEWS' BULLETIN RONN JACKSON'S LATEST.....	186
CONTACT DOES NOT "ADVOCATE".....	186
BULLETIN #5 6/14/94 RONN JACKSON.....	187
BULLETIN #6 RONN JACKSON.....	191
BULLETIN #7 RONN JACKSON.....	194
INDEX.....	199

BOOK INFORMATION, THE WORD, AUDIO AND VIDEO  
TAPES & ORDERING INFORMATION (at end of JOURNAL)

## DEDICATION

This, as is all our work, is dedicated to you who would seek and find TRUTH. Recognizing the LIE and sorting away the "magic" are worthy of your efforts to become informed. May your cup overflow with WISDOM, not bitterness.

## UP FRONT

REC #1 HATONN

MON., JUN. 20, 1994 9:11 A.M. YEAR 7, DAY 308

MON., JUN. 20, 1994

### RAPTURE!?! MIND GAMES

As the days pass and you get closer to the time of the operative fulfillment you will witness the frantic efforts to "save" you in the name of this one and that one. The evangelists, especially those having gained recognition through multiple books, TV, Radio, etc., will be in almost panic expression--to get you SAVED for your RAPTURE (as now used). This, they will tell you, is to keep all goodly (but you must believe on Jesus) Christians from going through the TRIBULATION.

Just yester-eve Hal Lindsey was on TV (Trinity Broadcasting Network) with Paul Crouch discussing this matter. There was franticness in Paul to get his TV stations and satellite arrangements made so he can SAVE the people of Israel and Palestine. Hal has written a new book--WHICH IS, BY THE WAY, EXCELLENT. It will deal with "these times", etc. The ONLY THING WRONG is that it will ARRANGE FOR YOU TO HAVE A MASSIVE RAPTURE SO THAT THE PEOPLE OF JESUS DO NOT HAVE TO EXPERIENCE THE TRIBULATION! What in the world are they talking about? YOU HAVE BUILT THIS WORLD INTO WHAT IT IS--DO YOU ACTUALLY THINK YOU WILL BE WHISKED AWAY IN PHYSICAL FORM TO SOME CLOUDS SO YOU DON'T HAVE RESPONSIBILITY? I WARN YOU THAT THIS IS INCORRECT INFORMATION AND IF YOU CLING TO THIS IRRESPONSIBLE APPROACH TO YOUR PASSAGE (OR YOUR REMAINING), YOU WILL BE MOST SORRY IN THE AFTERMATH! There is a RAPTURE PLANNED FOR YOU

## WHO ARE SO FOOLISH--AND IT IS CALLED OPERATION BLUE BEAM!!!

I don't care WHO tells you the *Bible* is filled with promises of lift-off, raptures and such. It is NOT SO. "RAPTURE" is not even a word in the *Bible*. That has been conjured by those who would want you to believe them that you will be stupid enough to line up to be whisked into never-ever-land and GET RID OF GOD'S POTENTIAL PEOPLE FROM THE EARTH PLANET. Where do you think might have come the IDEA of some kind of a RAPTORAL DELIGHT? You had better get your feet and your definitions under you.

I am going to give you some definitions to consider so that you might hook a few words together and get a better description of what is going on here.

RAPTURE: 1. Ecstatic joy or delight; joyful ecstasy. 2. (raptures) an expression of joy or ecstasy. 3. [H: Now comes the NEW definition for you:] The carrying of a person to another place or sphere of existence. 4. ARCHAIC: *The carrying off.*

RAPTORIAL: 1. Preying upon other animals; predatory. 2. Adapted for seizing prey. (As in raptors.)

These definitions are from your old friend, *Webster's Encyclopedic Dictionary*, 1989. (With updates of accepted terminology.)

### WHAT WAS SEEN IN THE SCRIPTURES?

As with *Ezekiel*--space craft. (Wheels within wheels, wheels of fire--etc.) Now, HOW did the evangelists come to BASE THEIR DEFINITIONS OF SUCH AS RAPTURE ON THE OLD TESTAMENT WHEN THEY WILL CLAIM YOU MUST FOLLOW THE NEW TESTAMENT IF YOU ARE TO BE SAVED? Is this not strange? If, further, the evangelists of the CHRISTIAN "faith" base everything and need on the NEW TESTAMENT and utilize the "Jewish" (misnomer) tra-

dition (who did not believe Jesus was the Christ or Messiah) how do they come up with WRONG answers? Because they are desperately offering YOU A WAY OUT OF YOUR MESS SO THEY LOOK GOOD! AND, WHO ON EARTH WILL BE LEFT TO COUNT THEM WRONG? WELL, LOTS OF PEOPLE--STANDING AROUND SNICKERING AT YOUR STUPIDITY.

Will there be some kind of a lift-off, possibly? Yes, probably--but it will not be like you are told here--it will NOT BE A RAPTURE. Rapture by its definition means a state of emotional beingness. It does NOT mean physical lift-off to another sphere of wondrous delight with God--unless, of course, you are DEAD--which you WILL BE, in physical consideration! Dead as the proverbial doornail!! ~~The point is to get you God-respecting, Christian-believers OFF THE PLANET SO THERE IS NO FURTHER CONFRONTATION WITH THAT WHICH IS TAKING YOUR WORLD--IN OTHER WORDS, KILL TWO BIRDS WITH ONE STONE--GET RID OF USELESS FEEDERS AND TROUBLEMAKERS.~~

It is your privilege to believe anything you wish, good brethren--ANYTHING YOU WISH. I am, however, grossly remiss in my own task to refrain from telling you TRUTH about it. The evangelical team is being put in place RIGHT NOW AS WE WRITE--to pull this dastardly deed off--they too being mostly in ignorance. THEY ARE PROGRAMMED TO DO THIS JOB!

### RAPTorial RAPTURE

This is what they are really working toward. It will have two meanings to you. If it is interrupted--they will tell you those nasty space cadets (the bird people) have done this to you. If not, and something goes wrong, you will be told the "aliens" did it. Next, if it goes right--the evil merchants of death and preying upon you--the people will kill you and pick your bones. The magic show-and-tell will not be so entertaining AND it will be TOO LATE.

Will the plan be changed? Perhaps--but obviously the only thing that will be changed is the interim magic show--because what is planned is not a human physical exchange to another place. It will be a physical changeout into particle form into another time/space warp--not God's wondrous place of continuing life of perfection. You will, however, be "perfectly" out of the way.

Do I mind if this happens? NO--if that is what you wish--go for it. I am only telling those who will have WISDOM--that it is another lie of the adversary. A physical body cannot remain atop a cloud--friends. It is heavier than the cloud formation--and will FALL immediately upon release from the power structure holding it there. It will fall back down to Earth in search of its own density in "matter". Then, being that you might well have soul, the soul is released the same as in any other MURDER situation.

IF YOU CONTINUE TO DENY WE-THE-MESSENGERS--HOW WILL YOU EVER KNOW? HOW CAN YOU FIND YOUR PATH IN THE DARKNESS WITHOUT THE LAMP OF TRUTH? SO BE IT.

### O.J. SIMPSON, MURDERER

Is he a murderer? He says he "did it". Oh, but he also says he was somehow insane?? How is it that two people are brutally stalked and MURDERED and the only attention is given to the party who is claimed to be guilty? Even the good Reverend Billy Graham is in touch to ENCOURAGE this man. How many of your own, even in the case of total innocence, are treated so well? Did he do it? That, people, is for a jury (even in your unjust system) to decide AFTER A FAIR TRIAL ON ALL CIRCUMSTANCES.

People wept WITH O.J. yesterday as he "wished" he could be with his children for Father's Day. (???) WHO DEPRIVED HIM OF THAT OPTION? It is NOT O.J. that SHOWS INSANITY--it is you-the-people. This is another testing of your readiness to take whatever is dished out at you without even the ability to THINK rationally about it. Whatever happened, the

man was totally and absolutely PROGRAMMED to do exactly what he did--or had done. He was brought into the "service" of "intelligence cult" from high school and he has been trained to accomplish the heinous circumstance that would be presented. It is the same as the young man who goes onto a school ground and kills. "They" did flub, though--he did not use a "gun"!

But how would "the handlers" KNOW a circumstance would happen in this way? They didn't have to--all they had to do was precipitate the circumstances and "ring the bell". Was he, if he did it, temporarily insane? OF COURSE--he likely does not even REMEMBER THE INCIDENT. Just as the killer of the Klaas child--the perpetrator cannot so much as remember the action AT ALL. YOU ARE IN THE FINAL STAGES OF TOTAL MIND CONTROL, CHELAS--DO YOU NOT HEAR ME? ~~THE SUSCEPTIBLE MASSES WILL MARCH TO THE BROADCAST INSTRUCTIONS AND EACH INDIVIDUALLY TRAINED AND CONTROLLED BEING WILL DO EXACTLY WHAT HE/SHE IS TOLD TO DO.~~ IT IS THROUGH PULSED FREQUENCIES WHICH BEAR INSTRUCTIONS WHICH THE MIND HEARS AND TRANSLATES.

You wonder how Dharma "hears" and "translates"? The same basic method of frequency signals. The DIFFERENCE IS that I am in service ONLY to God of Light--CREATOR. It is up to her to keep her space CLEAR and through the understanding of the shielding BY GOD of self and reception--we have protection. Let us just say, for simplicity, that I have the higher signal network. But, if YOU wish to have that protection, you must ASK and you must accept that our mission is of goodness for we do NOT SERVE SATAN.

Now comes the punch-line: "Well, I don't like that. Moreover I will not do what you want, whoever you are." Fine--it is YOUR experience, not mine. What IS mine, I control and protect and I can offer the same to ones who choose my path. No sweat--go your way with my blessings if you will. Not only do I bless you to go your way--but I petition you to go your way and leave us be to ours.

## DEPOPULATION

"But," the practical person asks, "isn't it a good way to cut down on the population?" Yep, and what a nice world it will be--you who are left and are pretty good guys will get to serve the masters (who are NOT very nice). And, as the seeming sands of time pass--the head-honchos of each of the remaining adversarial parties of physical expression clash for the status of OVERLORD--it will get nasty--VERY NASTY! Remember that "tribulation" that the goodly evangelists promise the Christians and believers to MISS?? In other words, go in the "blast-off" or the "blast-out"--your choice, sleepy-head.

Well, good buddies, I DO NOT WISH MY FRIENDS AND FAMILY TO DO EITHER--so, we stand the flack and offer you TRUTH. It is your RESPONSIBILITY to act on that Truth--or do whatever you choose otherwise.

Dharma, get Gerry Spence's book, *FROM FREEDOM TO SLAVERY*, turn to page 128 and let us offer a few thoughts.

## GERRY SPENCE'S OBSERVATIONS

This may seem so out of context as to be isolated thought--it is not:

[QUOTING:]

Although the human males' evil may have been chemically induced, it was also the product of culture. Women's domination by men began with the birth of civilization, with man's departure from Nature. As man took up agriculture and established himself in villages instead of wandering and gathering, as he domesticated animals instead of hunting them, indeed, as he separated himself from Nature, man began to see himself at odds with the earth. Such early isolationism created the forces of "them and me"--man against the earth, man's village against other villages, man's territory against other territories, man against other men, and, of course, man against woman. As man became fixed in village and field and abdicated his place in the

natural order, his separation created for him a new and wholly defective vista of the world.

Dissociated from the natural whole, and estranged from his mother earth, man, once free and easy, became paranoid and delusional. Where once he saw himself as part of the earth, now he saw the earth, his mother, and all her inhabitants as dangerous and hostile. By his separation from Nature, he was also separated from other members of his species with whom he now competed for food, for shelter, for territory, for women, and for power.

Where once man enjoyed a perfect wisdom because, as part of Nature, he shared Nature's perfect knowledge and abided by her laws, now, ignorant and foolish and panicked, he did as ignorant and foolish men do when panicked--he struck out against **all that lived, bringing war and starvation, suffering and death.**

[END OF QUOTING]

I just wanted to share a thought or two about "what went wrong" and how the circumstances have increased in pressure to bury you in the entropy of experience. It is not "good" or "bad"--it simply IS! You can make of it that which you will for God gave FREE-WILL unto man **ALONG WITH THE CAPABILITY OF "REASON"**. Therefore, "man" is allowed (IS ALLOWED) to do that which he will--guided by whatever set of rules he chooses--**BUT**, the downside of "wrong" choices will merit him great success in "wrong" things. I don't have any definition for "right" or "wrong"--for in all things the **GOAL** of accomplishment is the only deciding factor. For instance, if O.J. did in fact brutally murder his wife and her friend--he may well be considered to have done the "wrong" thing--**IF HE WANTED TO REMAIN FREE, HAVE HONOR AND FANS BOW IN RESPECT, ETC., ETC.** However, if he wanted to be in prison, fighting for his own life--he certainly did the "right" thing to accomplish as much. If you consider "right" and "wrong" by legal definition--he did the "wrong" thing. If, however, he lived with the tribes who murder in legal approval an

unfaithful wife and her lover--he would be honored and applauded for his actions as a husband. **Chelas, IT IS ALL, EVERY BIT OF IT--CHOICES!**

Why didn't "God stop him"? He was not acting according to God's laws so why would you drag God into his corrupted behavior? God has given you rules, instructions and **LAWS**. HE allows you to break every one of them--**BUT FRIENDS, THE PIPER WILL BE PAID FOR THE BREAKING OF THEM**. O.J. was not acting **WITHIN OR FOR GOD** as (if) he brutally stabbed repeatedly the two people--[thou shalt not kill--sayeth the Lord].

Next you ask God to, well, "have mercy on him". Why? God has always had mercy on him and made available all rules, instructions and consequences of such action. The "man's" actions now merit the judgment and discernment of **MAN**. Whatever is between the man and God--is not your business. By acting against the laws of God in a human setting--causes a human to be thrust upon by the activities of **MAN** human. Still, in all things--have no judgment upon the man in point--only compassion--**BUT JUDGE THE ACTIONS IN INTENT AND ACT UPON THE LAW--IN JUST-NESS**. These are your own testings, my friends--**YOUR OWN**. I CAN promise you that this one "case" will be an interesting testing of every element of your "society" and your own measurement of "You've come a long way, Baby."

Yeorgos Ceres Hatonn  
June 20, 1994

## CHAPTER 1

REC #1 HATONN

SAT., JUN. 11, 1994 8:16 A.M. YEAR 7, DAY 299

SAT., JUN. 11, 1994

### EXPLANATIONS

If you are annoyed with me over the hop, skip and jump way in which we write, I apologize. There are a couple of good REASONS for doing this:

1. I must get information regarding a specific "subject", "player" or "event" to certain ones who get the writings for SPECIFIC instructions or information.

2. If I am utilizing any information other than that of my own team or presentation--even if it be simply for reference--I refuse to further bring down the wrath or the accusations of wrongdoing upon any head. I don't mind the personal assault--but it hurts my human counterparts.

And, indeed there are more:

3. I just wish to call attention and ask you to do your own follow-up. As with the Zhirinovsky overview from *FOREIGN AFFAIRS*, the CFR journal, I want you to READ THE INFORMATION WHILE CONSIDERING THE SOURCE, THE PUBLICATION AND THE PURPOSE OF SUCH INFORMATION IN BASHING A MAN WHO IS VERY POPULAR TO THE PEOPLE IN THE RUSSIAS BUT VERY UNPOPULAR WITH THE ELITE-ONE-WORLDEERS. With Kissinger, I just want you to see what is being used as guidelines and treated as authoritarian-expert counsel and instructions to the various Committees, disinformation and working material for the Council on Foreign Relations, et al. You do not, in these instances, need an entire article to GET THE POINT! NEITHER DO WE

HAVE THE TIME OR THE SPACE TO PRESENT IT ALL--WE ARE AT BEST A REVIEW SERVICE TO POINT OUT WHAT YOU SHOULD BE ATTENDING.

I do, however, feel the Zhirinovsky material is important enough to repeat most of the article because it is already "public" and if you read it carefully according to the rules you have now learned--you will learn a lot about the man who will be very important in Russia. The Elite continue to back Yeltsin so you can have continuity of One World Government but the ones you DON'T hear about are the IMPORTANT players in a thrust for a FREE world.

Why do authors "COPYRIGHT" information which is simply public, supposedly, truth? Because it is NOT truth and it is not desired that any of US take the information and discount it with REASON. COPYRIGHTS ARE THE HIGHEST FORM OF CENSORSHIP!

REGARDLESS OF WHAT AMERICA WEST MAY PRESENT IN THE EARLY 50-60 JOURNALS--NONE OF THOSE JOURNALS ARE COPYRIGHTED! WE BEG, PLEAD AND ASK THAT YOU COPY, DISTRIBUTE, STUDY, CONSIDER AND DISCUSS ANYTHING AND EVERYTHING YOU FIND IN EITHER THE JOURNALS OR THE PAPERS.

Is it fair to make this statement regarding copyrights while speaking of an article on Zhirinovsky by one Jacob W. Kipp? Actually, no--because we find no copyright registered in print on the material. The Elite WANT YOU-THE-PEOPLE TO BELIEVE THESE THINGS ABOUT MR. ZHIRINOVSKY. THE JOURNAL IS MORE WIDELY READ IN OTHER COUNTRIES THAN THE U.S.A., I WOULD SURMISE, ELSE WHY WRITE ON THE SUBJECT AS THE U.S.A. SHOULDN'T HAVE A THING TO SAY ABOUT RUSSIA!

CONTINUATION: THE ZHIRINOVSKY THREAT, Part 2

by Jacob W. Kipp as presented in  
*FOREIGN AFFAIRS*, Vol. 73, No. 3:



## STATE CAPITALISM TO THE RESCUE

The economic program of the Liberal Democratic Party could be described as a return to state capitalism under the banner of a highly efficient, socially oriented economy that would embrace privatization and even private property. But it is a program designed to protect the state structure and promote stability. State-directed Crimean War and Stalin serve as the models for building a national economy and catching up with the West. This position, which owes more to Friedrich List than Karl Marx, rejects shock therapy in favor of state-directed development in order for Russia to avoid becoming an economic colony within the world market--supplier of raw materials and importer of industrial goods. Friedrich List was a nineteenth-century German advocate of state-directed economic development. His ideas strongly influenced Sergei Witte, minister of finance under Alexander III and Nicholas II, in his drive to industrialize tsarist Russia. **[Mr. Kipp blasts this as something terrible but I ask YOU, what do YOU have? Does not the commercial economic Elite CONTROL your government which in turn controls EVERYTHING?? Do you see how--by calling something by a different name and shouting "free", "democratic" and other non-meaningful terms--you present an entirely different picture through the total "distraction"?)]**

One model for such a course is imperial Japan, where the state directed the gradual transformation of the country into an industrial superpower. **[H: WHO directed it into a superpower? The "Committee" controls Japan, hook, line and sinker!]** This has led S.F. Dergunov, one of the LDP's (Liberal Democratic Party) key ideologues, to posit the following thesis regarding Russia's economic transformation: the transitional economy must operate on the basis of state programs that create competitive sectors, modern infrastructure and the structural transformation of the economy. Moreover, "an obligatory element of these programs is a plan for gradual organized curtailment and transfer of state property into market structures."

For Dergunov, there are two key reasons why this program of state capitalism would work. First, it is true to national traditions: "For our country, state programs are natural." Second, it would require minimal retraining for the industrial managers of the Communist era. The model of state capitalism invoked here assumes "tough mobilization methods" like those used in the relocation of industry in 1941. In this manner the LDP's program combines the supposed benefits of Communist enterprise managers working under state direction with personal enrichment through state-directed privatization. The program promises to take privatization out of the hands of bureaucrats and put it into the hands of citizens. **[H: Sounds very good to me.]** It calls for a three-year process that converts most enterprises into "self-financing" ventures, a leasing arrangement with funds used to cover social programs, and financing for the privatization fund run by the Russian State Bank. In the first year, resources would be divided evenly between the three efforts. After that, more would go to the privatization fund to finance state privatization certificates on which an annual dividend would be paid. The ownership of such certificates would be confined to Russian citizens and Russians living abroad in order to avoid the injustice of "foreign or shady capital" buying up enterprises cheaply.

Playing on the economic chaos created by hyperinflation, the LDP blames declining production and the collapse of many enterprises on the Yeltsin government's "slavish" behavior in the face of the demands of the World Bank and the International Monetary Fund. The LDP's program calls for a state-regulated program to stimulate production by gradually converting the monetary system to a "noncash, convertible ruble" **[H: Well, YOU guys in high places are planning to turn not only the U.S. but the WORLD into a noncash, convertible currency!]** that would exchange at one ruble to one dollar. This would be achieved by restoring state control over trading in foreign currencies via the state bank, which would control the buying and selling of noncash, convertible rubles and would effectively restore state control over exports and imports. **[H: Do you actually think the state does NOT have control over exports and imports--and everything else--NOW?]**

Nowhere is Zhirinovsky's reliance on a particularly Russian version of state capitalism more evident than on the issues of land ownership and the peasant question. **[H: Watch it here--remember: Zhirinovsky IS A PEASANT!]** Stability and order are viewed as paramount, and their genesis lies in the link between Russian national consciousness and the village. Russians are, in this view, a colonizing people, and their forms of land-holding, especially the commune, are ways to preserve order and prevent the emergence of a rural proletariat. It is not an argument about economic rationality or efficiency, but a social policy of stabilization, reflecting the interests of the collective and state farm managers. Thus the interests of the industrial and agricultural managerial elite are served in Zhirinovsky's state capitalism. **[H: Say what?? Have you ever before heard such doublespeak and meaningless drivel? Yes, you have...! CONSTANTLY AND PERPETUALLY.]**

The LDP views capital as objectively "anti-national" and will use state control to limit such tendencies by controlling investments and profits. This system of political economy would seek to exclude the possibility of foreign trade "tricks" stemming from the difference between internal and world prices. In short, this would be a state dedicated to national self-sufficiency of a statist and militarized nature: "Of course, all enterprises necessary for the functioning of the state structures must be state property. For example, defense industry enterprises, railroads, major enterprises under the control of republics." This position, of course, rejects the economic reforms of Yeltsin's democrats, which the LDP blames for bringing inflation, unemployment, poverty, chaos and disorder. **[H: Right so far--THE NEW WORLD ORDER!]** By rejecting Communism and democratic reform and using them as scapegoats, the LDP ideologues have positioned themselves as saviors with no responsibility for past failures or current problems.

**[H: Why do we bother to continue this dialogue? BECAUSE THIS IS THE CFR WE ARE TALKING ABOUT--"THE" BIG OLD COMMITTEE WHO DOES THE BIDDING OF THE HIGHER AND MINISCULE COMMITTEES--THIS IS THE SUBSTANCE OF WHICH TRILLIONS OF DOL-**

**LARS ARE POURED INTO "BEATING" POLITICALLY SUCH A "RASCAL" AS ZHIRINOVSKY AT BAT. IN OTHER WORDS--HIT HIM WITH THE BALL INSTEAD OF PLAYING THE GAME WITH HONOR. Next you will find the HANDS of the dirty crew at work, the Khazarian Bolsheviks (the Jews) as we make this old boy an anti-Semite. Funny thing, though, is that the Jews use it either way--they find possibility of "Jewish bloodline" in this terrible man--and use that against him too, in propaganda. YOU SHOULD REALLY PAY ATTENTION TO THIS NEXT SEGMENT! I wonder if you German PEOPLE will ever get weary of this garbage dumped on you deliberately. It reminds me of the executioner causing you to pay for your own execution equipment.]**

### HITLER RECONSIDERED

Along with small bands of overt Russian fascists, such as A.P. Barkashov and the Russian National Unity movement, Zhirinovsky takes a revisionist view of Adolf Hitler and national socialism. **[H: Again I ask you--is the revisionist the one who FIRST changed the truth from actuality in fact to a story that suits the Elite Khazarians OR is it ones who try to change history BACK INTO THE TRUTH OF THE HAPPENINGS? UNTIL YOU KNOW THE DIFFERENCE--YOU ARE REMAINING PEOPLE OF THE LIE. Do YOU know anything about A.P. Barkashov? Have YOU ever heard of A.P. Barkashov--how about Aleister Crowley? Anybody heard of Aleister Crowley? He is one of the most important parties you will EVER hear of--if you ever do. Do you see how someone can present something in authority and you just go along with it--as if? Well, Aleister Crowley IS--I don't know much about a A.P. Barkashov and almost NONE of you know anything about either one so you are easily kept the fool and ignorant--or at the least, touting the incorrect story while becoming a "revisionist".]** While noting that some of Hitler's "extreme" measures did harm Germans, Zhirinovsky concludes that "in general, his ideology does not contain anything negative in itself." **[H: No idea, ideal or ideology contains one iota of power, negative or positive--UN-**

**TIL ACTED UPON!]** Ideologues of the Liberal Democratic Party have gone further in claiming ties to Nazi German and Hitler. LDP theorist Igor Minin has said that national socialists form the "third force" in Russian politics between communists and democrats, both of which have discredited themselves by their hostility to the national idea. "The true carrier of the ideals of national socialism is the national-patriotic movement," of which the Liberal Democratic Party will assume leadership. In this fashion Zhirinovsky's party intends to co-opt and militarize the Russian right. The national-patriotic movement will require its own paramilitary formations, called the *druzhina* (guard) and organized into "agitation and propaganda groups" and "protection-assault groups" for street operations during electoral campaigns. These groups are to be organized by district, block and factory and be composed of "10 to 15 persons, including one or two experienced activists and several military."

Anti-Semitism is an organizing tool for Zhirinovsky as it was for Hitler. At home it results in the LDP's persistent caricature of former Finance Minister Gaidar as Yeltsin's "ideological Jew". Gaidar the democrat became Gaidar the thief, the court Jew, using his position for personal gain. Abroad, the LDP seeks to build connections through an international anti-Semitic alliance. The chief source of anti-national forces is Zionism. Minin has asserted that "Zionism has as its final goal the establishment of the economic and political supremacy of Jewry in all the leading countries of the world and is a direct result of the basic features of the national character of the Jewish people." The LDP claims that it will practice a "humane" policy toward Jews and confine its version of the final solution to Zionists. Viewing the governments of the United States, France and Great Britain as tools of international Zionism, the LDP ideologues want to reduce contact with those governments. They would also accelerate the emigration of Jews from Russia and reduce the influence of Jews in the mass media by imposing proportional representation on such positions. **[H: Is this bad? It seems to me that you remained in a "Cold" war situation with Russia for YEARS because they would NOT ALLOW JEWS TO LEAVE--NOW IT IS BAD TO ALLOW THEM, EVEN ENCOURAGE THEM, TO GO TO WHERE THEY**

**WISH TO BE?]** They view proportional representation as the vehicle for maintaining Russian hegemony in a centralized, multiethnic state. **[H: Please note that the author, Jacob W. Kipp IS a Khazarian Zionist Jew--regardless of what he will tell you!]**

### REMINDERS!

**[H: Along these lines it is time to interrupt at this very point to MAKE A POINT to you who aren't yet back to sleep. Wake up! From Gordon "Jack" Mohr, 113 Ballentine Street, Bay St. Louis, Mississippi (can't read the zip code's last digit "3952?") comes the following. I offer the name and address because from him you can get 100 of these papers for \$5.00 or, per copy, 30 cents. postage paid.**

**We have run this for you prior to this, it is not new--it was an update sent to Jews throughout the world IN 1956, ALMOST 40 YEARS AGO! Where do you think you might be on the "gotcha" scale TODAY?]**

**[QUOTING:]**

### WORLD PROTOCOL

In 1956, the following WORLD PROTOCOL was sent out to Jews world-wide. It was a confidential notice which went to orthodox, reformed, non-religious and "Christian" Jews:

"We are about to reach our goal. World War II furthered our plans greatly. We succeeded in having millions of Christians kill each other and returning other millions in such condition that they can do us no harm.

"There remains little to be done to complete our control of the United States.

**"JEWS IN AMERICA--THESE ARE YOUR FINAL INSTRUCTIONS PRIOR TO THE TAKEOVER:**

1. Continue to enlarge our control over radio, TV, newspapers, movies and magazines.

2. Educate our sons and crowd the Gentiles out of the practice of law, medicine, pharmacy and all retail trades.

3. Make their schools and colleges training camps for our Red Revolution.

4. Bring ridicule upon their Christian faith; divide their people; weaken their churches.

5. Demoralize their women and children.

6. Corrupt their courts and bring them into contempt.

7. Turn class against class. The Negro against the White.

8. Buy politicians and continue to corrupt their local, state and national governments.

9. GET the Fascist anti-Semites, one way or another.

10. Use willing tools in government; they will do our bidding.

11. Plan unlimited immigration of our persecuted people.

12. Continue our control of their money through the Federal Reserve System.

13. We **MUST** destroy the Republic and replace it with a Democracy (Jewish-governed state Socialism).

14. Continue to place Jews in key positions in the Government, Army and Navy.

15. Continue our control over labor; agitate unrest, strikes and violence by any means or schemes.

"Especially through these methods shall we plunge this country into destitution, demoralization, bankruptcy, and civil war, further lessening the numbers of our enemies.

"The Bolshevik Revolution made us masters of Russia.

"The last war made us rulers of all Europe except Spain.

"Let this next war make us **MASTERS OF AMERICA!**

"For the preservation of our race, you are warned to renounce, abjure, repudiate and deny any of this information if questioned by the Gentiles, **even under oath, AS DIRECTED BY THE TALMUD.**

"It is needless to caution you of the terrible consequences that might follow if these instructions should fall into goyim hands."

**[H: OOPS!]**

**SIGNED: THE CENTRAL CONFERENCE OF AMERICAN RABBIS!**

- Col. Mohr: Now it's very possible that some of you who read these words are going to say: "Well, I don't believe that!" But if you are a normally intelligent individual, and are willing to look around and see what is happening, you will have to admit, if you are honest, that all the aforementioned things are happening to this country. Do you honestly believe they are happening by accident?

### A CRUEL HOAX!

Almost without fail, when I (Mohr) come up with some documented facts concerning the hatred of Jews towards Christianity, some naive Christian will say: "~~But our Lord Jesus Christ was a Jew. So we must love the Jews.~~" This "big-lie" technique has been "brainwashing" Americans for a long time and in no place has it received such a strong foothold as in the evangelical and fundamental church world. The "so-called" Jews of today have been very successful in causing Christians to believe that Jesus Christ, who called them "liars, hypocrites, poisonous snakes and murderers", was "King of the Jews". This reference was first made in English translations of the *Old* and *New Testament*, centuries before the Jews "hi-jacked" the word "Jew" in the 19th Century. They have spent millions of dollars trying to convince Christians that Jesus Christ was a kin of theirs, while calling him an "illegitimate bastard". Very strange, isn't it? On one hand, they claim Him as one of them--when it benefits them with the Christian world--while on the other hand their TALMUD curses Him and consigns Him to all kinds of terrible suffering in hell.

The alleged kinship of Jesus with those who call themselves "Jews" comes from a myth of their common ancestry with the "so-called Jews" of the *Bible* in *Old Testament* history and is

fiction based on fable. In *Tim. 1:14*, the Apostle Paul warned Christians about "giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, which turn from the truth." In verse 10 of that same chapter, He identifies these as "unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, **SPECIALLY THEY OF THE CIRCUMCISION.**" He goes on to say that these Jews "subvert whole houses teaching falsehood for money's sake."

Very few Christians realize they are being brainwashed twenty-four hours every day by television, radio, newspaper, magazines, movies and books; by political leaders in office and seeking office and by religious leaders who have become subservient to those who are the worst enemies of the one they call "Lord".

*Gordon "Jack" Mohr.*

[END OF QUOTING:]

[H: So, allow us to take up where we left off in the "Zhirinovsky" article:]

In seeking to create an alliance motivated by anti-Zionism, the LDP ideologues look to capitalist countries that have retained a government with a "national," as opposed to cosmopolitan, character. Not surprisingly, this leads to a rather ahistorical interpretation of contemporary German and Japanese societies and a search for nationalist allies in those societies. Igor Minim writes:

We are speaking first of all about Japan and Germany. Everyone knows the patriotism and faithfulness to national values of the Japanese people. The Japanese government maximally, to that degree allowed by capitalism, has used the features of Japanese national character and in its turn has adapted to them as much as possible. Now it feeds off the fruits of its correct strategy.

Germany has had a different fate. It is located in the very center of Europe and that means in the very epicenter of subjective anti-nationalist forces and, as a consequence,

150 years of its history have taken place under the influence of the continual struggle of the German nation against these influences. We will not discuss the details of this struggle or the mistakes made by the Germans. What is important is that this struggle did not end with the unification of the German states but entered a new phase.

- National socialism supports the maximum widening of cooperation with the most nationalist governments, in particular Japan and Germany. Only this cooperation can bring good to our nation and help in the matter of constructing a national government. (Author's footnote: Minin, "Teoreticheskie osnovy natsional-sotsializma." "German radical right parties share this view of the world. Gerhard Frey of the German People's Union attended the Third Congress of the LDP and is quoted in the LDP newspaper, *Liberal*, as speaking with admiration of the LDP's program and saying that his organization 'stands opposed to America's supremacy in the world and seeks that Russia should be powerful and occupy a deserved place in the world'.")

In short, the foreign policy objectives of Zhirinovsky's movement can only be achieved by overthrowing the existing world order [H: **There you have it.**] and undermining the position of the United States. In December, at the end of the electoral campaign, Zhirinovsky penned and then signed his own map of a new Europe and gave it to Rolf Gauffin, the former Swedish ambassador to Russia. The map shows two great powers dominating Central and Eastern Europe. The first is a revived Russian empire that reincorporates Ukraine and Belarus. The second is a *Grossdeutschland* that includes Austria, Bohemia-Moravia and Poland's western territories. Poland would be compensated by getting the Lvov region back from Ukraine. Slovakia would go to Russia. Russia would give up Kaliningrad to Germany and compensated by getting back the Baltic states, except for Tallinn, which would be turned into a city-state "like Luxembourg or Lichtenstein." Lithuania would disappear and be replaced by a special zone around Kaunas, its capital during the interwar years. Yugoslavia would be partitioned between

Croats and Serbs. Zhirinovsky would sanction the creation of a "Greater Bulgaria," which would include Macedonia and Thrace. Romania, it would appear, is to gain at Moldova's expense.

**[H: Do I agree with such antics? Of course NOT. Every man, woman and child must have sovereignty AND THEN, EVERY STATE MUST HAVE SOVEREIGNTY AND EVERY "OTHER" STATE, NATION OR EMPIRE HAS TO STOP GOBBLING UP, DIVIDING UP AND KILLING OFF THAT WHICH IS NOT HIS TO DIVIDE. IT WOULD SEEM THAT AS LONG AS THERE IS MAN--HE WILL DESTROY, ENSLAVE AND PRONOUNCE HIS OWN EVIL UPON ALL OTHERS. NO, I CERTAINLY DO NOT AGREE WITH ANY OF THE MEASURES OUTLINED--"THAT", HOWEVER, DOES NOT MAKE MR. ZHIRINOVSKY THAT OF WHICH HE IS ACCUSED BY JACOB KIPP.]**

Race figures prominently in LDP foreign policy. LDP ideologues speak of the yellowing, reddening and blackening of the world's population and even use the metaphor of a white Fay Wray in the hands of King Kong to describe the threat facing the white race. To avoid such a fate and preserve the white race's civilization, "which gives more than it receives," the LDP would challenge the dominant cosmopolitan order represented by the United States. **[H: Read that again---! Do you think this is a statement by a bigoted Zhirinovsky or a planting of poison hemlock seeds by one Jacob Kipp?]** In its place, the LDP wants an international order of "parallel civilizations", the development of each being directed by a dominant regional power.

Zhirinovsky predicts the United States will collapse because of the internal contradictions stemming from its cosmopolitan character. **[H: If not stemmed--IT WILL!]** This crisis will force a weak and divided America to give up its leading role in defending the current world order and lead it to adopt its own version of the final thrust to the south, bringing Latin America

under its authority. **[H: Want to try to repeat or explain that one?]**

**[END OF QUOTING]**

## CHAPTER 2

REC #2 HATONN

SAT., JUN. 11, 1994 11:16 A.M. YEAR 7, DAY 299

SAT., JUN. 11, 1994

CONTINUATION: THE ZHIRINOVSKY THREAT. Part 3

by Jacob W. Kipp as presented in  
*FOREIGN AFFAIRS*, Vol. 73, No. 3:

### THE ARMY TO THE RESCUE

**[H: BETTER PAY ATTENTION! THEY HAVE CAPABILITY AND A "LOT" OF NIFTY LITTLE ALIENS AS WELL.]**

Zhirinovsky views the army as a potential ally in restoring order if it can be won over to the LDP. "I see such a Russia: she will have the most powerful army in the world, strategic rocket forces, our missiles with multiple warheads. Our space combat platforms **[H: COSMOSPHERES]**, our spaceship *Buran* and our *Energiya* missiles--this will be the missile **SHIELD** of the country."

Zhirinovsky's approach to winning over the army is to mobilize the nation around a shared image of a "foreign enemy". For all practical purposes the enemies are the United States as a power and **ZIONISM** as an ideology. He is holding out future glories to the army through which it will be reborn. At the LDP's Third Congress, many speakers addressed the military and its fate. The LDP set out to use the politicization of the military to its own ends, seeking to discredit the government and the current military leadership. It played on the loss of prestige felt by the officer corps. K.N. Popov, a spokesman for the military in the LDP, talked about the collapse of discipline, tanks rusting in Siberia, warships that were not seaworthy and planes that could not fly. He criticized the current military comman-

ders as mere businessmen. The only hope, he argued, was to spread the party's ideas among the "mid-level officer corps, where many are sympathetic to our ideas." The party's propagandists were instructed to take their message into the barracks and academies to gain support against a compromised military leadership. The implications of this position were made clear in another speech, when a naval officer spoke of the party's efforts to organize its own detachments within the armed forces.

In the election campaign for parliament the LDP, more than any other party, recruited candidates from the military--a total of ten candidates were listed as military servicemen or members of the Ministry of Internal Affairs. While some other parties recruited star candidates from among the established military leadership, the LDP chose mid-level officers, the strata that the LDP had identified as the military's center of gravity. **[H: Superb observation.]**

The LDP's efforts in the military paid off in the December elections for parliament. President Yeltsin attributed one-third of the vote within the military to the LDP. At a press conference he said, "We are worried about this and appropriate measures have been taken." These measures included a shake-up of the military leadership. The significance of these developments for Russian political stability should not be underestimated. Zhirinovsky and the LDP have penetrated the army from below to mount a challenge to the president's authority as commander in chief.

### THE CHARISMA FACTOR

While the ideology and program of the Liberal Democratic Party are important guides to the popular appeal and intentions of the LDP, Zhirinovsky as a leader and symbol has much to do with the movement's success. There is no shortage of radical Red-Brown opponents to Yeltsin, but Zhirinovsky has been able to steal their thunder and emerge as the undisputed voice of the opposition. **[H: Yes, and that IS IN SPITE of being refused any MEDIA recognition or time--AT ALL.]** He cultivates the clown image to attract media attention, which he skillfully uses

to his own ends. In an age of sound bites and shallow coverage, he is a powerful orator who speaks simply and persuasively to his constituency. **[H: You patriots who are only discounted, disallowed hearing, disallowed judicial hearing and thus and so--probably should take lessons because you have it every bit as bad as it possibly could be in Russia--the suppression of all FREEDOM--HAS STARTED AND WILL CIRCLE RIGHT BACK TO GOOD OLD U.S.A.]**

Zhirinovsky's propagandists present him as a man of the people, who understands their suffering and longing. As a Russian in Kazakhstan he found his path blocked by what he called "colonialism in reverse", so he had to develop his skills as a fighter and expend his energy in the process of entering into the political arena. He is depicted as the continual victim of distorted press reports: unfounded charges that he is a fascist, communist, drug abuser or KGB spy. Reading this propaganda, one is struck by the utter naivete of these representations and by his calculated image as a cult figure, whose power and appeal are vested in the masses themselves, who see in him the embodiment of their collective experience. **[H: Doesn't that sound EXACTLY like an Anti-Defamation League B'nai B'rith use of insightful terms? Cult figure? Because Washington (George) said things about freedom and nation--was he a "cult" leader? Perhaps American Patriots might do well to become a cult--but do it one by one or something--because you certainly cannot just have churches and patriotic leaders. If you can't see what this writer and this writing is about, then I think we may as well stop trying to understand the TRUTH.]**

The difficulty of containing threats such as those posed by Zhirinovsky has been poignantly captured by the Polish writer Adam Michnik:

Today Russia stands before a dramatic dilemma, to which no one has yet given a reasonable answer. What is better: Disrupt the rules of democracy and chase out the totalitarian parties while they are still sufficiently weak?

Or respect the democratic order and open to these parties the road to power?

Russia, burdened with a young, weak democracy and staggering economic and social problems, does not have the capacity to resolve Michnik's "dramatic dilemma" alone. Nor does it stand alone as a potential victim of the Zhirinovsky threat. **[H: Readers, if this last paragraph doesn't scare you to death--nothing can. These are the foundations upon which ALL LAW, LEGISLATION, WARS, FOREIGN ASSISTANCE FOR YOUR OWN ENEMIES, ETC., IS BASED! IT HAS BEEN MADE SURE THAT THE RULING CLASS OF PEOPLE IN YOUR U.S.A.--ARE IN THE COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS WHICH TAKES ITS ORDERS FROM THE BASTARDS SET TO RULE THE WORLD--AND YOU SIT AND HONOR THE NERDS FOR THEIR HONORABLE PARTICIPATION IN SUCH A CLUB. MAY GOD HAVE MERCY!]**

[END QUOTING:]

Is this not all a lot like the movie, *Schindler's List*? How? Well that movie **IS TAKEN FROM A FICTIONAL NOVEL--IT IS NOT A DOCUMENTARY.** I note, however, that it immediately became not only a Zionist version of "truth" but a demand is now afoot and being enacted to **CAUSE EVERY SCHOOLCHILD TO HAVE THIS "HISTORY" SHOWN IN HIS SCHOOLROOM AS PART OF HIS HISTORY LESSONS! IN OTHER WORDS, READERS, AS YOU ARE CAUSED BY LAW TO TAKE OUT ALL TRADITIONAL REFERENCE TO "CHRISTIAN" FROM YOUR SCHOOLS--YOU ARE NOW ORDERED BY LAW TO SHOW SOMETHING THAT IS ADMITTEDLY TOTALLY FICTIONAL TO YOUR CHILDREN.** EVEN THE "JEWS" ARE MAD-AS-HELL and are trying to do something about it--but to come against the World Zionist Organization, The Jewish Leagues, the Politocrat One Worlders, ADL B'nai B'rith and a Zionists controlled Congress--what prayer does a little group of non-recognized "Jews" have?



That movie was done with managed deception utilizing a **hand-held camera technique and filmed in black and white--TO GIVE IT A "FEEL" OF A WARTIME DOCUMENTARY.** People, you are feasting on hog-swill as is dished out to you by the Elite perpetrators. Why don't you stop apologizing for yourselves and stop this insane madness? You don't take up ARMS--you take up your pen and TRUTH--and bring it forth for the world to see. The evil-mongers **CANNOT BEAR TRUTH! THEY ARE THE LIE AND CANNOT SURVIVE IN THE PRESENCE OF LIGHTED TRUTH--THEIR PLACES ARE IN THE DECEIT PITS OF LIES. I DO NOT "ASK" YOU TO BELIEVE ME--GO GET THE PROOF--IT ABOUNDS ABOUT YOU.**

While we are at "lies", I am accused of lying, deceptive practices and outright thievery of stories and information. How can TRUTH be thefted? However, if you desire a bit of thought-provoking information--go for the "gusto" readers. The TRUTH was coming forth from one Peter Beter before the "big boys" threatened to kill his family and finally did get him.

I tell you there are "doubles" and "robotoids", "aliens" and Elite rulers? Yes indeed! Now they are all AMONG you and head up some of the neatest and meanest and most powerful committees on your planet.

Oh, but I said Mr. Kissinger "just isn't his original self!"?? Yes I did. Henry and Nancy Kissinger were killed in a mid-air explosion over the Atlantic ocean on February 5, 1979. So WHO is that natty ruler of nations running about looking like Henry Kissinger? Indeed, World, you have some REAL problems.

Want a taste of others who AREN'T WHAT THEY "SEEM" TO BE? A nice person has bothered to take documents, research and historical information and offer the following. This person just couldn't believe what his eyes and ears were telling him so he went and investigated--moreover, he shares a few "death" dates with us and I would like to share the information with you--just as it appears here. If, further, you wish the full information on things from aliens, shuttle take-outs, planned nu-

clear wars, etc., I suggest you get Dr. Beter's information. He got a whole lot of it directly from insiders--and ALIENS who KNEW. If you still CAN'T BELIEVE--I suggest you go back and read about Montauk, Monarch, MK-Ultra, The Phoenix Project in Vietnam, Blue Beam and other "cute" operations whereby there is total genetic, DNA alterations, alien (as in "space") sellouts by your government and on and on. It will certainly cause you, I HOPE, to question just WHO MIGHT BE PULLING STRINGS IF SO MANY OF THE RECOGNIZED PLAYERS ARE DUPLICATES. THERE IS SOMEONE PULLING THE PUPPET-STRINGS, GOOD FRIENDS--EVERY TIME.

### ANONYMOUS CORRESPONDENCE

**[I don't blame him.]**

[QUOTING:]

The pabulum of the major media, T.V. and radio is certainly a very poor version of honest reporting and actually amounts to a form of traitorism for the citizens of this Republic.

Just who is "minding the store" these days?

From Dr. Peter Beter's audio tapes I have learned the following of which not a line has been in the newspapers or broadcast to my knowledge. If Dr. Beter is telling lies WHY HASN'T SOMEONE COME FORTH TO DECRY THEM?

Tape No:

42	Nelson A. Rockefeller--shot in head.	1-26-79
43 & 44	David Rockefeller--shot.	2-9-79
43 & 44	Laurence Rockefeller--shot in nape of neck.	2-17-79
38	John D. Rockefeller III--?? auto accident.	?
44	Dr. John Knowles--shot in head.	3- 6-79
43	Hugh Morrow--shot between the eyes.	2-13-79
39	Pope John Paul I--shot in back of neck.	10-13-78
41	Pope John Paul II--poisoned.	11-20-78
43	Megan Ruth Marshack--shot in forehead.	2-8-79
43 & 44	Ponchita Pearce--shot in head.	(Date missing)

46	Zbigniew Brzezinski--died in crash of Air Force II:	4-20-79
46	W. Michael Blumenthal deaded	5-13-79
46	Harold Brown deaded	5-13-79
46	James Schlesinger deaded	5-13-79
46	Pres. Carter--shot between eyes on	4-21-79
	in Plains, Ga. died in Bethesda Naval Hosp	4-22-79
46	Rosalynn Carter--shot between eyes while	
	under heavy sedation at White House.	4-22-79
46	Walter Mondale--shot in forehead.	4-20-79
44	Henry & Nancy Kissinger killed in mid-air	
	explosion over Atlantic ocean.	2-5-79
	(Soon after giving a moving eulogy for	
	Nelson Rockefeller.)	
33	Leonid Brezhnev--died and replaced.	1-19-78
	Cyrus Vance	4-'79
	Anwar Sadat	4-'79
	Menachem Begin	4-'79

Dr. Beter:

Most of the above have been replaced by some human doubles and lately by "Russian Robotoids". See: Tape #47, of June 1979.

Our base on the Moon was wiped out by the Russians on 9-27-77 and they made their 1st Moon landing on 10-16-77. (Letter 42) Charged particle beam weapons now are operational from many bases. Cosmospheres are used.

Re: DOUBLES, ROBOTIDS AND REPLICAS, SEE *Phoenix Journal Express*, Feb. 1, 1991, pages 14 and 15.

The regeneration of Robotoids is done at Camp David.

[END OF QUOTING]

Camp David is NOT, BY A LONG WAY, the only place where there is robotic regeneration. A lot of set-up is taken at Bethesda Naval Hospital and many other "ports". It is simply

that Camp David is SO OBVIOUS I DON'T SEE HOW ANY OF YOU CAN MISS IT. Even Andy Rooney (last Sunday's *60 Minutes*) tried to get in, get pictures or even just talk to somebody about Camp David. He ended up being the one under interrogation and all but got arrested. It still isn't as good as Area 51 and a few other prime vortex centers. Citizens--you are still living, mentally, in the DARK AGES! It is truly sad to witness.

I think you need a lunch-break, Dharma, before we go on. I think we need a rest because I think the audience may not be ready, nor do you have the stamina to speak on things like duplication, DNA-reproduced cloning, surface-barrier transistors and the like. This is so much more interesting and entertaining than simple old transistors, is it not, Dr. Young? Salu.

## CHAPTER 3

REC #1 HATONN

SUN., JUN. 12, 1994 10:35 A.M. YEAR 7, DAY 300

SUN., JUN. 12, 1994

### CHANGES

I have already written about "changes", how it IS, and on more subjects than we can name. I shall not focus on revelations or fortune-telling--now or ever. I have also given you the possibilities of finding very good information and speculation persons to attend. Why do I say "speculation"? Because information is given to receivers which is valid, timely (even seeming to be prophetic and often IS) and worthy of extensive attention. Why would ONE person at this keyboard be the ONLY set of fingers to offer such insight? Dharma doesn't even claim to be anything, not psychic, not anything save a typist. Well, she is more, but she remembers not and it is fine for she does her job and others are supposed to do theirs.

### FOR INSTANCE: SCALLION

I have told you before to pay attention to his offerings--he is valid to the extent he can be. He does not input man-controlled properties into his projections to any great extent so he does what a good receiver should do--he projects what he sees and is told and allows the time to fulfill the expectations. No one is going to know the moment of such massive upheavals as he can see coming. I do not focus on the one with him for that is not MY task--to evolve or chart courses for all psychically-gifted humans--or for that matter, aliens or robotoids.

If you have not been made privy to Scallion's map after projected upheavals (of the U.S.), I suggest you avail yourselves of a copy and study it carefully. Then I suggest you go back and read *SIPAPU ODYSSEY*. Doris thought herself to simply be

writing a dialogue for a movie script--but I think you will find it most interesting relative to other "reports". I will always effort to give you insight as presented to me as to urgent warnings but I remind you--the time for preparation against all things expected is NOW since you can't do it yesterday, if indeed you did not. Yes, readers, the major thrust beyond writing here in this location is for later circumstances as expected--to establish good business of a major VARIETY of talents and product--for both survival beyond major changes of the Earth itself and against a need to sustain during and after upheavals of political change.

There WILL BE change--even if only toward more negative circumstance. But "HERE" the job is not to chart human maps and predict individual places of either physical safety or maturity. We do this as we can do so--but guidance must be an individual feeling of truth and thrust--not based on what Jr. is doing or Mary Jones is doing down the street--unless, of course, they have kept informed and you haven't bothered! GET PREPARED FOR WHATEVER IS PROJECTED AND EXPECTED IN YOUR LOCATION. IN COASTAL CALIFORNIA IT IS OBVIOUSLY FOR MAJOR EARTH SHAKINGS AND YOU HAVE HAD WARNING AFTER WARNING AND THAT IS THE BEST ANY BEING CAN DO FOR YOU.

Our job here is to offer you myriads of pieces of insight as quickly as possible and then offer you confirmation of those truths as they become available--either before or after the fact of a given incident. That which in the past "seemed" to be outrageous science-fiction is now becoming evolved FACT but YOU had to grow enough to see and hear. Every day, now, the confirmations flow in to the point we have hardly time to offer them to you and the paper would swell to ten times its already overwhelming size. We shall attend that also, as we can, but meanwhile--we do that which we CAN.

Along these lines in this writing I will share some things which arrive to my attention this very morning. Many, just like YOU, find some things to be so outrageous when we offer them to you that it is often months, years even, before confirmation can be

found and then "shock" sets in. Even in this one day's receipts of mail there is too much to even consider all for sharing, but I believe the one regarding the Noahide Laws as having become U.S. LAW is worthy of first note. This has received more denial than almost all other subjects other than "Jesus" references--of which we have another lengthy diatribe about our lack of biblical knowledge. I respect and honor this person who has researched and written many pages "proving" the Jesus story and us to be New Age. The only source, of course, for his most eloquent dissertation is from the book called *Bible* as he is a minister of the Christian Faith. Please, I do not denounce your choices--I only ask that if you can be open enough to hear other truth--that you pay attention to possibilities of usurpation of your texts for other than Godly purposes. **I AM NOT NEW AGE!** This one statement of that writer proves he has not availed himself of my dictations for I have said many, many times that this which you call "New Age" will be the death of your planet as it is the basis (quite physically and humanistically oriented, even though you hug trees, etc.) upon which the **ONE WORLD RELIGION WILL BE BASED--AND THAT WILL BE, IN TURN, TOTALLY ORIENTED TO WHAT YOU MIGHT NOW CALL "ANTI-CHRIST"**. Unfortunately, unless integrated in the infinite realization of the infinite soul being--there **CAN BE NO BALANCE IN YOUR EXPRESSION**. It is God expression in thought energy which allows for **CREATION** and it is **SOUL ENERGY WITH GOD WHICH ALLOWS FOR INFINITE LIFE**.

A discussion of that correspondence in bit-by-bit consideration would be the most important offering of the day and, yet, because of pressures, we will need to first consider these other inputs while hopefully the spiritual correspondence will not be lost to the entropy heap.

I may well offer spiritual teachings--but I am not intended as your **SPIRITUAL TEACHER** as total focus any more than "Jesus" was your total political teacher. It is the "Christ" knowingness and consciousness which is in focus here--not a man--and **THIS** is the part which is hard to accept or understand--even though your *BIBLES* will tell you as much.

I am always interested in those who disclaim the possibility of your experiencing more than "once"--when the man Jesus, himself your guide for so many, said he would be back and you expect him to do so. He also said, "All these things I do you can do--and more." Must you be so selective as to exclude one while touting the other? Just as with the Master Teachers, however, if you fail to attend **ALL** of the offerings in teachings--how can you base knowledge on the fragmented out-of-context bits and portions you **CHOOSE** to look at? It is fine if you do otherwise, but it is not my business. And, have I not the **RIGHT** to "interpret" a passage the same as you?--in any book including the *Bible*? Why am I discounted when another is "accounted" as valid? Because I claim, somehow, to come from "out there" somewhere? Well, where is this Master Christ Jesus you await? You do not recognize his presence **WITHIN** at all times as you are perched on an assumed location Earthbound--**OR YOU WOULD NOT BE EXPECTING HIM "BACK" FROM "SOMEWHERE" "OUT THERE"!** Furthermore, if you **READ ALL THE INSTRUCTIONS**, it will **CLEARLY** present to you from these teachings you continue to quote to me as if I know them not--that **HIS** messengers, his angels, etc., would return to make ready a "landing place" (to paraphrase). I also have the right to paraphrase as **ALL YOU PREACHERS DO!** Further, God accounts for **HIS** angels and messengers--how is it that **YOU CANNOT?** How did **YOU** think it would be? Where did **YOU** perceive it would happen? **WHEN** did **YOU** think these things would be fulfilled as to prophecy? **HOW DO YOU KNOW SO SURELY THAT I AM NOT VALID?--FOR I AM!** If, further, **YOU** read and study all that I have offered with my brethren--it is **THERE** and you will find nothing lacking in my presentation. God's enemies recognize me for the valid being **I AM**--but those who **CLAIM** to be the followers of "Christ" cannot?? Why might this be? I think it might be wise to ponder upon this circumstance.

### NOAHIDE LAWS

**FROM:** "Sincerely, kindly don't mention my name as I have enough trouble already."

Dear "Sincerely", we understand your "trouble already" and thank you for sharing with us. We, in same reference, have so MANY troubles already that one more is not going to matter much!

The correspondence:

May 29, 1994

Dear Sirs:

I have some information to share with you that throws considerable light on the "seven Noahide Laws religion" whose enactment as the "law of the land" you mentioned earlier in *CONTACT*. When Congress voted that resolution endorsing these laws as the "highest moral standard", etc., you reported this as an attempt to make Judaism the State religion. That didn't quite ring true to me as I saw no follow-thru on this. There was no attempt to teach these laws in school or impose them on Christian Churches. The Laws seemed to be a "dead letter" and no more, a resolution to please a special group but meaning nothing.

But this is not the case. I found the answer to this mystery in the Nation of Islam's book: *The Secret Relationship Between Blacks and Jews* on page 202. This page starts the chapter on "Slavery in the Jewish Law" and summarized the TALMUDIC laws regarding slavery.

A Jew is permitted to enslave a non-Jew. Indeed, in another part of the TALMUD it specifies that the reason GOD created non-Jewish humans was so that the Holy Race (Jews) would "not be served by animals only". [H: Interesting since the very term "Jew" was not conjugated until the 18th century and along with it came "Zionist" to be used widely in the 19th--and especially--in the 20th century. The possibly more interesting point, however, is that the TALMUD is not and never was a supposedly GOD-GIVEN document--it is written by and touted as the laws of the Elders of the "Jewish" faith. So you have a man-made book of rules and

sume whatever they wish as to race, creed and color and proclaim themselves to be non-Christian in every manner possible--THE ANTI-CHRIST! Why am I or any man considered a heretic, hate-monger or otherwise to restate WHAT THEY HAVE ALREADY STATED? They claim us to be hateful "anti-Semites" at every political turn. Anti-Semite?? I AM A SEMITE AND MOST OF YOU ARE LIKEWISE. THIS GROUP OF TALMUDIC ZIONIST JEWS--ARE NOT OF THE SEMITES--NEVER WERE! THEY SIMPLY TURN LIES AND PRESENT THEM AS TRUTH--AND WHAM, BAM, THANK YOU GOOD PEOPLE--IT BECOMES ENFORCED BY LAW, ACCEPTED--WHETHER YOU LIKE IT OR NOT.] However, a Jew is required to convert a slave to the Jewish religion. If the slave refuses to convert, the Jew is required to sell him after a year. Then comes the sentence: "*In order to keep an uncircumcised slave, the slave must agree to obey the seven commandments of the descendants of Noah.*" This is what we agreed to do when "our" representatives in Congress voted to make the seven Noahide Laws the Law of the Land! This resolution, far from being a dead letter, is the religious, legal and moral basis for the Jews to keep the American people as their slaves!

Another interesting bit of religious symbolism is the six pointed star and the Israeli flag. [H: Please think back, HARD, readers, and see how many of you have heard me tell you this several times.] The latter (flag) looks like a towel. It has two blue stripes with the six pointed star of Zionism in the middle. What this refers to is the promise from *Genesis* that the seed of Israel shall be given all the land "from the river of Egypt unto the Euphrates". The two blue stripes on the flag represent the Nile and Euphrates Rivers. The Zionist star between the rivers is self explanatory. The Israeli flag is a claim to most of the Middle East: Syria, Lebanon, much of Iraq, Jordan and the whole Arabian Peninsula!

The six pointed star is NOT the "Star of David". Its first appearance is on the coins of Herod the Great who built the great Temple and it is a symbol of his Empire WHICH WAS THE GREATEST JEWISH EMPIRE SINCE DAVID. IN THE

**9TH century it was painted on the shield of DAVID EL ROY (DAVID THE KING), a KHAZAR JEW who led a failed Zionist crusade to recapture the holy city of Jerusalem. The six pointed star is thus not the symbol of Jewry; rather it represents one faction of Jewry: the Zionist heresy.**

Since the above was written, Khalid Mohammed was shot, in California, with the heads of major Zionist organizations in New York cheering on the crime. Jews believe in free speech only for themselves and cry foul whenever anyone exposes their crimes. It was from the book above that Khalid Mohammed was quoting when the Jews accused him of "hate" rhetoric. **[H: Now THAT is interesting because when speaking the portion about the slaves, etc., HE WAS QUOTING FROM THE TALMUD! THE REST IS WELL-KNOWN TO HISTORIANS.]** "Hate" to "Jews" is "...anyone revealing their crimes to the public." The insane Jewish hatred of humanity is never called "hate" in THEIR press--and THEIR press IS THE MONOPOLY press in America--**[H: And NOW, around the globe!]**

\*\*\*

I cannot strongly enough urge you to get this volume--I don't care what creed, color, race or even if a "pretend" being you might be. It ranks in information and interest right up there with history books of the highest calibre. How do I know? Because it is fully referenced and almost all the information comes directly from JEWISH RESOURCES!

Title: *The Secret Relationship Between Blacks and Jews, Vol. One.*; P.O. Box 551, Boston, MA, U.S.A. 02119. 1-800-48-TRUTH. **[H: And please tell them CONTACT sent you and give them our address and phone number. YOU feel alone? How do you think the black brothers FEEL?]**

I will ask the staff to reprint the "resolution" if they can easily locate it in the volumes of text we have accumulated. Thank you. (See next page)

## KOL NIDRE, DATED PROOF

This article is excerpted from THE BEAST AT WORK, Journal #67. For more on the Kol Nidre see that journal.

The present wording of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer dates **from the 11th Century**. It seems difficult to say there has been no opportunity for people to "get informed". A political reversal in Eastern Europe **COMPELLED** the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in Eastern Europe to **adopt the present wording of the "Kol Nidre"**. **You had best harken back right now to that public law your bunch of criminals enacted (by voice vote in 1991) which brings your nation in direct opposition to your First Amendment--they voted in a public law making the "Jewish" Noahedic "religion" your national religion. It seemed just a "nice" gesture? You had best look again!**

There is, however, an interesting thing about the Talmudic version of the Kol Nidre. The original stated: "From the last day of Atonement to this one". Some cute group of self-centered tamperers (there ALWAYS are some) changed it to "from this day of atonement until the next". This makes it all inclusive and in advance so a good reciter (and he doesn't have to be in a synagogue, he can be on his own balcony or in his Mercedes or BMW--anywhere) is always "safe" from having to tell the truth. And the bigger "funny" is that "they" **KEPT THE THING SECRET AS TO THE CHANGES**.

Well, I have belabored this one enough, I suppose, but I thought it might clear up some quandaries as to just HOW so many could so blatantly lie, cheat and steal and never blink an eye! It is because they have made an oath that any oath they make OF ANY KIND is ALWAYS INVALID! **It is the same old game of lying wherein it is not a lie if you cross your fingers! Does it upset old Ceres 'Atonn? YES!** It proves that there is NO MORALITY REMAINING! You have made a man's word worthless and with pealing bells chimed in total corruption and lack of moral honesty (in the least) into the very circulatory

system of the government judicial system. This has destroyed your Constitution and all righteousness.

**SEVEN NOAHIDE LAWS**  
**"PUBLIC LAW 102-14"**

This Resolution was titled "A JOINT RESOLUTION to DESIGNATE MARCH 26, 1991 AS EDUCATION DAY, U.S.A." It was introduced in the House of Representatives by Robert H. Michel (R-IL) and co-sponsored by Richard Gephardt (D-MO). It was then co-sponsored by 224 more Congressmen. Congressman Bob Stump (R-AZ) was one of the 224 co-sponsors. [C: Indeed this is one of the ones where I asked you to write and demand to know how this "voice vote" could have come to be. I have received copies of many of the return letters which indicate: "It is none of your business"!]

The real meaning of this law is not spelled out within the law itself but it is very strange that it was introduced, passed and signed by the President in a country whose laws ostensibly originate in the Common Law which comes from the Laws, Statutes and Judgments (Mosaic Laws) of the accepted "Holy Bible". As you will discover the Resolution has absolutely nothing whatsoever to do with "Education Day".

[C: As we go through this material ahead please be reminded that we utilize words such as "Jew", "Jewish", etc., simply for identification--FOR THE TERM "JEW" WAS NOT COINED IN ANY MANNER UNTIL THE LATE 1700's (18TH CENTURY). THESE ONES IN POINT CAME FROM THE KHAZARIAN TRIBES AND WERE NOT EVEN JUDEAN OR "HEBREW"--THEY FORMED A NEW LANGUAGE CALLED "YIDDISH", WROTE THE "HUMAN" LAWS CALLED TALMUD AND HAVE GONE ABOUT A PLAN 2000 FOR GLOBAL CONTROL THROUGH WHAT THEY HAVE SINCE IDENTIFIED AS "ZIONISM". TO HAVE MEANING AS BROUGHT INTO YOUR ATTENTION WE CANNOT TAKE TIME TO IDENTIFY EACH TIME WE USE TERMS WHICH HAVE SINCE, BY LAW AND/OR USAGE, BECOME EFFEC-

**TIVELY THE ACCEPTED TERMINOLOGY.**  
**"ACCEPTED" DOES NOT MAKE IT CORRECT NOR**  
**ACCURATE!]**

105 STAT. 44 PUBLIC LAW 102-14--MAR. 20, 1991

Public Law 102-14  
• 102nd Congress

**JOINT RESOLUTION**

Mar. 20, 1991

To designate March 26, 1991, as "Education Day, USA."  
[H.J. Res. 104]

Whereas Congress recognizes the historical tradition of ethical values and principles which are the basis of civilized society and upon which our great Nation was founded;  
Whereas these ethical values and principles have been the bedrock of society from the dawn of civilization, when they were known as the Seven Noahide Laws;  
Whereas without these ethical values and principles the edifice of civilization stands in serious peril of returning to chaos;  
Whereas society is profoundly concerned with the recent weakening of these principles that has resulted in crises that beleaguer and threaten the fabric of civilized society;  
Whereas the justified preoccupation with these crises must not let the citizens of this Nation lose sight of their responsibility to transmit these historical ethical values from our distinguished past to the generations of the future;  
Whereas the Lubavitch movement has fostered and promoted these ethical values and principles throughout the world;  
Whereas Rabbi Manachem Mendel Schneerson, leader of the Lubavitch movement is universally respected and revered and his eighty-ninth birthday falls on March 26, 1991;  
Whereas in tribute to this great spiritual leader, "the rebbe", this, his ninetieth year will be seen as one of "education and giving", the year in which we turn to education and charity to

return the world to the moral and ethical values contained in the Seven Noahide Laws; and

Whereas this will be reflected in an international scroll of honor signed by the President of the United States and other heads of state: Now, therefore, be it Resolved by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled: That March 26, 1991, the start of the ninetieth year of Rabbi Menachem Schneerson, leader of the worldwide Lubavitch movement, is designated as "Education Day, U.S.A.". The President is requested to issue a proclamation calling upon the people of the United States to observe such day with appropriate ceremonies and activities.

Approved March 20, 1991.

#### LEGISLATIVE HISTORY--H.J. RES. 104:

CONGRESSIONAL RECORD, VOL 137 (1991):

Mar. 5, considered and passed House.

Mar. 7, considered and passed Senate.

#### **[BOTH PASSED BY MEANS OF VOICE VOTE]**

Now that the Seven Noahide Laws are the law of the land it should behoove each of us to know and understand what the Seven Laws actually are [C: **You WOULD want to know if the Methodists or Pentecostals passed a public law of the land, would you not?**]; what the **penalties for disobeying them are** and; last but not least, **by whom are they to be enforced**. Yours truly is still waiting for the "governmental" answers to this most important issue from his written request to both Congressmen Michel and Stump. While waiting for their answers I tried to find out on my own what this "Public Law 102-14" is all about.

If you are curious and inquisitive I'd like to share with you what I found. The following is not easy or light reading. It actually requires a totally different mind-set than that to which we

are accustomed; e.g., to catch a thief one must **think as a thief**; or, **put oneself in their stead**.

The following spells out the Seven Noahide Laws; the Lubavitch movement; the 'rebbe'; and Rabbi Schneerson. It was all gathered in context from the *Judaica Encyclopedia*, a **Jewish publication**. I could find but a mere mention in a few other publications but not enough to properly answer the question.

May your discernment prevail and, as you read, continuously ask yourself **WHY** did our "government" pass this law so swiftly and with only a voice vote??

You will notice in the Whereas above it states many times ethical values and principles. This is very important because in the sixth "Whereas" it states unequivocally where they were fostered and promoted. You'll also notice it is **NOT from Common Law or Christian principles and Biblical Laws**. In essence, you'll discover, if you are in complete honesty with yourself, that Public Law 102-14 legally and **POLITICALLY JUDAIZED THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA WITH A BABYLONIAN TALMUDIC RELIGION KNOWN AS JUDAISM AND IN TOTAL VIOLATION OF THE FIRST AMENDMENT TO OUR CONSTITUTION WHICH STATES: "Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof;...."** This is what the media, and all anti-Christian proponents want us to believe is "Separation of Church and State."

You'll also notice in the ninth "Whereas" it is to go international with other heads of state signing. Is this just coincidental with the Messianic Age (One World Government under Zionism) that Jewry is zealously waiting, or was it deliberately planned that way? Consider the removal of *The Ten Commandments* from our so-called public schools. If all this doesn't total up for cause of concern for all of us then we definitely deserve what they (the oneworlders) have planned for us.



"**NOAHIDE LAWS**, The seven laws considered by rabbinic tradition as the minimal moral duties enjoined by the Bible on all men (*Sanh.* 56-60; *Yad, Melakhim*, 8:10, 10:12 [*Babylonian Talmud*]). Jews are obligated to observe the whole *Torah*, while every non-Jew is a "son of the covenant of Noah" (see *Gen.* 9), and he who accepts its obligations is a *ger-toshav* ("resident-stranger" or even "semi-convert") (See *Av. Zar.* 64b; *Maim, Yad, Melakhim* 8:10.) Maimonides equates the righteous man (Ihasid) of the [gentile] nations who has a share in the world to come even without becoming a Jew with the gentile who keeps these laws. Such a man is entitled to full material support from the Jewish community (see *ET*, 6 (19540, col. 289 s.v. *ger toshav*) and to the highest earthly honors (*Sefer Hasidim* [1957], 358). The seven Noachide Laws as traditionally enumerated are: the prohibitions of idolatry, blasphemy, bloodshed, sexual sins, theft, and eating from a living animal, as well as the injunction to establish a legal system (*Tosef., Av. Zar.* 8:4; *Sanh.* 56a). Except for the last, all are negative, and the last itself is usually interpreted as **commanding the enforcement of the others** (*Maim. Yad, Melakhim*, 9:1). (Ed. Note: For an in depth discussion please see the PHOENIX JOURNAL: MARCHING TO ZION.)

Now I am going to turn to:

### THE CONSTITUTION AND THE RULE OF LAW

In 1944, Friedrich A. Hayek wrote one of the most thought-provoking books of our time--*The Road to Serfdom*. Hayek warned that Great Britain and the United States were abandoning their heritage of liberty and adopting the economic principles of the Nazis, fascists, and socialists. It was not a message which the politicians, bureaucrats, and social planners of that time wanted to hear. Hayek, who would later win the Nobel Memorial Prize in Economics, was vilified as an old-fashioned reactionary.

What I am going to use here in major presentation is by one whose name you might find interesting in view of the above

outlay of information for it is superb and by a beautifully patriotic "Judaist", Jacob G. Hornberger. He would call himself a "Jew" but now that WE KNOW THAT TERM IS ACTUALLY ONLY FOR THE KHAZARIAN ZIONIST ELITIST NEW WORLD ORDER GLOBALISTS--**WE SHALL SIMPLY CALL HIM A GOOD AMERICAN!**

No one today can seriously dispute that Hayek was right. Although Americans, for example, continue to operate under the delusion that they live in a free-enterprise nation, for the last sixty years they have traveled the same moral, philosophical, and economic road as their enemies--the road to the welfare-state, regulated-economy way of life--the road to serfdom.

Hayek was also a lawyer. In fact, some of his greatest contributions have been in the area of law. Among his finest books are *The Constitution of Liberty* and his three-volume work *Law, Legislation, and Liberty*.

Two of the most important legal concepts that Hayek underscored were, first, the nature and purposes of political constitutions and, second, the legal principle known as "the rule of law".

Few Americans today understand the true idea and purpose of the U.S. Constitution. They have been taught to believe--and do believe--that their rights emanate from the Constitution.

Hayek pointed out the true nature of rights and the Constitution. He observed that our American ancestors subscribed to the most radical principles of individualism and liberty ever known to man. They truly believed the ideas set forth by John Locke and Thomas Jefferson--that people have certain fundamental and inherent rights--life, liberty, property, and the pursuit of happiness--and that these rights have been endowed by "Nature and Nature's GOD", not by government.

To protect themselves and their property from the violent acts of others, and to provide a means by which people could peacefully resolve their disputes, our ancestors established a national gov-

ernment. But there was one overriding concern: what would prevent this government from becoming destructive of the very ends for which it was formed?

The goal, then, was to institute a government which could be kept within a very narrow purpose: to protect, not regulate or destroy, the natural, God-given rights of the people.

So, while the Constitution instituted government, it also straight-jacketed it. The Constitution set forth a very specific list of enumerated powers, as well as express prohibitions on the powers of the national government. As Hayek observes, the Constitution did not give the people rights. Instead, the Constitution was a law--a higher law--imposed on the officials of the national government to prevent them from interfering with preexisting rights.

In a series of judicial decisions in the 1800s and early 1900s, the concept of "substantive due process" came to be an established judicial doctrine. It held that life, liberty, and property were extensions of each other. A person has the fundamental right to sustain and improve his life through labor, engage in any economic enterprise without political interference, enter into mutually beneficial exchanges with others ("liberty of contract"--WITHOUT THE KOL NIDRE), AND accumulate unlimited amounts of wealth from these endeavors. The courts held that the exercise of these rights were beyond the reach of the majority--beyond the constitutionally granted powers of the government.

Equally important, the legal concept of "the rule of law" was incorporated into our judicial system. As Haye explains, the rule of law means that people do not have to answer to the arbitrary decisions of government, they believe that government can rightfully regulate or take them away. Thus, since the 1930s, the American people have lived under a political order in which governmental officials have omnipotent power over their lives and fortunes.

Moreover, unlike their ancestors, Americans today believe that politicians and bureaucrats can be trusted with unlimited political power. "We should elect the best people to public office and trust them to do the right thing," is the prevailing attitude, for example, in the War on Drugs, War on Poverty, War on Illiteracy, and so forth. Americans don't even KNOW THAT THESE "WARS" KEEP THE EMERGENCY REGULATIONS IN FORCE UNDER ENFORCEMENT BY THE FEDERAL TROOPS. It results from a cute little Kol Nidre type of clause that lets a President through Executive Order or Emergency Regulations "DECLARE" "war" and while that "war" is still in action--he has full control! Americans believe that the constraints of the Constitution should be curtailed, if not ended. The idea that life, liberty, property, and the pursuit of happiness are fundamental, preexisting rights with which no governmental official can legitimately interfere is an alien notion to our fellow Americans. The belief is that Caesar--the state--should have the power to regulate and take away that which he has given. The interesting thing is that the "Caesar" arranges to have a fully orchestrated "welfare" state so that all the people all the time--HAVE TO HAVE HIS HANDOUT TO SURVIVE.

And, unfortunately, the rule of law is also now considered an outdated legal concept. Today, people must answer to hundreds of thousands of arbitrary, unclear edicts from the politicians and bureaucrats rather than to clearly defined laws. For example, take the rules against "unfair business practices". If a businessman sells his product at a price lower than his competitors, he is subject to being prosecuted for predatory business practices. If he sells his product at the same price as others, he can be prosecuted for antitrust violations. Thus, since every businessman is always subject to a criminal prosecution which inevitably entails hundreds of thousands of dollars in legal fees, he must always kowtow to his political and bureaucratic masters. He must answer to them rather than to a clearly defined law.

And the tax code is no different. Once a person bypasses the "standard deduction", he enters into the nether world of potential prosecution for tax violations. That is the beautiful thing (in the mind of the governmental official) about hundreds of thou-

sands of rules and regulations--there is no way that a person can ever be in full compliance with all of them. Thus, each person who works his way through the maze of the IRS Code is always subject to criminal prosecution for violating one of the myriad of rules and regulations.

Let's look at a couple of real-world examples. Michael Milken, now serving jail time, is a good example of the hazards of abandoning the rule of law. Despite all the years that Milken worked on Wall Street, and all of the billions of dollars with which he dealt, the government was able to get him for violating only a few ridiculous and inane regulations. Another example--Leona Helmsley. Although paying several millions of dollars in income taxes, she supposedly committed the heinous crime of taking some improper deductions on her income-tax return, thereby depriving the politicians and bureaucrats of their milk; and so now she must serve four years in a federal penitentiary. **Yes, I wonder WHERE AND WHY OUR CONSTITUTIONAL LAW CENTER IS NOT IN HER CELL WITH HER--GETTING HER OUT!?! I find it hard to believe that a person with so many natural assets (money) wouldn't be HAPPY to pay a bit for freedom! It would be nice if she could spend a few days with her husband before he translates.**

And WHY Milken and Helmsley? Two reasons. First, they make good "victims", for they are rich--and Americans are taught in their public schools to hate the rich and covet their wealth. Second, wealthy people are the best vehicle by which the government can send its not-so-subtle message to you regular people: "Listen up, you little people--if the wealthiest and most influential among you cannot stand against us, then certainly neither can you. And if you try, we will smash you, just as we have smashed them--only a little faster. Obey and pay--or suffer the consequences."

Thus, even though they will never admit it openly, the American people live their lives filled with fear and terror. In public, they say, "I'm proud to be an American." In private, they shudder at the thought of having their doors bashed down by IRS agents or

of having to defend themselves in court against the mighty power of the U.S. government.

What will it take to abandon the road to serfdom which Americans have traveled during the last sixty years? The first step is for people to pierce through to reality--to realize that what Hayek said was true--that the U.S. has, in fact, adopted the Nazi, fascist, and socialist economic principles of regulation of property and redistribution of wealth. The second step is to lose what the Russian people have lost--the terrifying and paralyzing fear of politicians and bureaucrats. And, third, since our government has become destructive of the ends for which it was formed, to alter or abolish it and implement new government designed to protect, not destroy, our lives and fortunes. Herein lies the road to freedom.

Since I have wandered about here and there I note I have filled up this segment. I like to have them no longer than this for I find readers don't have great attention span--especially for dry information concerning their very lives and survival; therefore, let us close this and move on. I wish to continue, however, with information about Hayek for he was one of the greatest economists and political philosophers of the 20th century--especially considering that with which he had to work.

\* \* \*

Let's move on now to information which even I find most interesting. I have NO information as to who sent this so the best I can do is document resource exactly as it appears--and HOPE it will keep us out of the court!

[Quoting:] [H: I shall really "try" to keep out of this because it comes from Edgar Cayce and he did quite well before I came along to play in the word-games.]

## SELECTIONS FROM EDGAR CAYCE

(Arranged by Grace Sybil Huffman)

FOR: Sponsoring Members of the ASSOCIATION FOR RE-  
SEARCH AND ENLIGHTENMENT, INCORPORATED.  
Virginia Beach, Virginia, April 1957.

[H: Keep this in mind as you read along. This compilation was done a-way back in Spring 1957 but the readings are all the way back to the early 1930s. That in itself should shake you up--LOTS!]

### THE TIME AND TIMES AND HALF TIMES ARE AT AN END

294-D-70 6-30-36

These CHANGES IN THE EARTH will come to pass, for the time and times and half times (*Rev. 12:14*) are at an end, and there begin those periods for the readjustments. For how hath He given? "The righteous shall inherit the Earth."

Hast thou, my brethren, a heritage in the Earth?

\* \* \*

364-Sc-3 6-28-32

Q-10. He said He would come again. What about His second coming?

A-10. The time no one knows. Even as He gave, not even the Son Himself. Only the Father. Not until His enemies--and the Earth--are wholly in subjection to His will, His powers.

Q-11. Are we entering the period of preparation for His coming?

A-11. Entering the test period (1932), rather.

\* \* \*

262-49 7-9-33

Q-3. What is meant by "the day of the Lord is near at hand"?

A-3. That as has been promised through the prophets and the sages of old, the time--and half time--has been and is being fulfilled in this day and generation, and that soon there will again appear in the Earth that one through whom many will be called to meet those that are preparing the way for His day in the Earth. [H: Hummmnnn-nn!] The Lord, then, will come, "even as ye have seen Him go."

Q-4. How soon?

A-4. When those that are His have made the way clear, passable, for Him to come.

\* \* \*

5749-4 8-6-33

For, He shall come as ye have seen Him go, in the body He occupied in Galilee. The body that He formed, that was crucified on the Cross, that rose from the tomb, that walked by the sea, that appeared to Simeon, that appeared to Philip, that appeared to I, even John.

Q-7. When Jesus the Christ comes the second time, will He set up His kingdom on Earth and will it be an everlasting kingdom?

A-7. Read His promises in that ye have written of His words (*Holy Bible*), even as I gave. He shall rule for a thousand years. Then shall Satan be loosed again for a season.

Don't think that there will not be trouble, but those who put their trust wholly in the Lord will not come up missing--but will find conditions, circumstances, activities, someway and somehow, much to be thankful for.

\* \* \*

As to the changes physical again: the Earth will be broken up in the western portion of America.

The greater portion of Japan must go into the sea.

The upper portion of Europe will be changed as in the twinkling of an eye.

Land will appear off the East Coast of America.

There will be the upheavals in the Arctic and in the Antarctic that will make for the eruption of volcanoes in the Torrid areas, and there will be the shifting then of the poles--so that where there has been those of a frigid or the semi-tropical will become the more tropical and moss and fern will grow.

And these will begin in those periods in '58 to '98, when these will be proclaimed as the periods when His Light will be seen again in the clouds. [H: Hummmnnnnn--rainbow lights maybe?]

As to times, as to seasons, as to places, alone is it given to those who have named the Name--and who bear the Mark of those of His calling and His election in their bodies. To them it shall be given.

Q-1. What are the world changes to come physically?

A-1. The Earth will be broken up in many places. The early portion will see a change in the physical aspect of the West Coast of America.

There will be open waters appear in the northern portions of Greenland.

There will be new lands seen off the Caribbean Sea, and dry land will appear.

There will be the falling away in India of much of the material suffering that has been brought on a troubled people.

(There will be the reduction of one risen to power in central Europe to naught. The young king son will reign.)

In AmericaCayce readings breaking up of ruling cliques, in the political forces, we see a re-stabilization of the powers of the peoples in their own hands--a breaking up of the rings, the cliques, in many places. [H: This should give you joy!]

South America shall be shaken from the uppermost portion to the end, and in the Antarctic off the Tierra del Fuego land, and

a strait with rushing waters. [Funk & Wagnalls New College Standard Dictionary, 1947: Tierra del Fuego. An archipelago south of South America, belonging to Chile and to the Argentine Republic; separated from the mainland by the Strait of Magellan.]

Q-2. To what country is the reference made regarding the young king?

A-2. Germany.

A-4. Explain the relation between the information just given regarding Germany and the changes for this year (1934), and the information already given through this channel on Hitler.

A-4 Read that, my children, that has been given: that there was, the destiny for the man, if he did not allow imperialism to enter in--and it is entering--hence must be called into question.

\* \* \*

1641

Q. What great change or the beginning of what change, if any, is to take place in the Earth in the year 2000 to 2001 A.D.?

A. When there is a shifting of the poles. Or a new cycle begins. [H: Please, thoughtful ponderers--there is, after all, the word "or" in the preceding.]

\* \* \*

270-B-26 1936

Q-20. What is the primary cause of earthquakes? Will San Francisco suffer from such a catastrophe this year (1936)? [H: Boy, you guys surely don't change much, do you? Still are wanting fortune-tellers!]

A-20. We do not find that this particular district (San Francisco) in the present year will suffer the great material damages that have been experienced heretofore. While portions of the country will be affected, we find these will be farther east than San Francisco--or those south, where there has not been heretofore the greater activity.

The causes of these, of course, are the movements about the Earth, that is, internally--and the cosmic activity or influence of other planetary forces and stars and their relationships produce or bring about the activities of the elementals of the Earth, that is, the Earth, the Air, the Fire, the Water--and these combinations make for the replacements in the various activities.

If there are the greater activities in [*Mounts*] Vesuvius or Pelee, then the southern coast of California--and the areas between Salt Lake and the southern portions of Nevada--may expect, within the three months following same, an inundation (caused) by the earthquakes. But these, as we find, are to be more in the Southern than in the Northern Hemisphere.

\* \* \*

311-MS-7 4-9-32

Q-12. How soon will the changes in the Earth's activity begin to be apparent?

A-12. When there is the first breaking up of some conditions in the South Sea (that's South Pacific, to be sure), and those as apparent in the sinking or rising of that which is almost opposite to it, or in the Mediterranean, and the [*Mount*] Etna area. Then we may know it has begun.

Q-14. Will there be any physical changes in the Earth's surface in North America? If so, what sections will be affected, and how?

A-14. All over the country we will find many physical changes of a minor or greater degree. The greater change, as we will find, in America, will be the North Atlantic Seaboard. Watch New York!

Q-16. What, if any, changes will take place around Norfolk area, Virginia?

A-16. No **material**, that would be effective to the area, other than would eventually become more beneficial--in a port, or the like.

[END OF QUOTING]

REC #2 HATONN

SUN., JUN. 12, 1994 1:17 P.M. YEAR 7, DAY 300

SUN., JUN. 12, 1994

Cont'd: THE TIME AND TIMES AND HALF TIMES

by Edgar Cayce

Excerpted by Sybil Huffman

311-MS-8 8-6-32

Q-29. Are there to be physical changes in the Earth's surface in Alabama?

A-29. Not for some period yet.

Q-30. When will the changes begin?

A-30. Thirty-six to thirty-eight.

Q-31. What part of the State will be affected?

A-31. The northwestern part, and the extreme southwestern part.

\* \* \*

311-MS-9 11-19-32

Q-14. Are the physical changes in Alabama predicted for 1936-38 to be gradual or sudden changes?

A-14. Gradual.

Q-15. What form will they take?

A-15. To be sure, that may depend upon much that deals with metaphysical as well as what people call actual or in truth! For, as understood--or should be [understood] by the entity--there are those conditions that in the activity of individuals, in line of thought and endeavor, keep oft many a city and many a land in-

tact through their application of the spiritual laws in their associations with individuals. This will take more of the form here in the change, as we find, through the sinking of portions, with the following up of the inundations by this overflow.

Q-16. When will the physical changes start in Norfolk and vicinity?

A-16. This would be nearer to '58 than to '38 or '36, as we find.

\* \* \*

5541-2 7-27-32

With the years that are to come, conditions that are to arise, as we find, eventually--and this within the next 30 years (1932-62)--Norfolk, with its environs, is to be the chief port on the East Coast, this not excepting Philadelphia or New York; the second being rather in the New England area.

**[H: Right here I want to stop and REMIND YOU OF YOUR LESSONS! Why does it appear that these "prophets" or "seers" are "OFF"? They aren't. What happens is that YOU don't understand "time" or "space" except as you count it in some calendar measurements. A person, such as Cayce "sees" and he DOES NOT "see" in calendar pictures. A receiver--sees what is happening--and it is ALWAYS connected to sequential happenings. If the questions were different such as "how and when do you see this happening?" you would get more generalization and "descriptive" responses. However, a direct question in YOUR vocabulary is voiced and the energy is obligated to effort to respond AS ASKED. This is exactly WHY I will not answer, longer, your questions as to exact time of anything. I will offer what others seem to see or think and if it is in the general area of what I see and expect--we'll offer what we can. The point, readers, is the general concept and ongoing sequential events--and IT IS THOSE FOR WHICH YOU MUST PREPARE. At the least, you will have some supplies on hand**

**and can feel a bit of comfort every time your geologists tell you to expect the "Big One".**

**I "personally" do not even care what "John" was given for it only gave others a chance to have their own versions of the "visions". I suggest we simply go with the promises of GOD! Then, and only then, can you have valid expectations. And, furthermore, you can CREATE a different and far more pleasant and beautiful changeover.]**

Q-3. What is the future of Virginia Beach?

A-3. This, as we find, would require a great deal of speculation on the part of individuals. As we would find, and as we would give, of all the resorts that are in the East Coast, Virginia Beach will be the first and the longest-lasting of the increasing of the population, valuation, and activities. Hence, as we would give, the future is good.

\* \* \*

1152-MS-3 1941

As to conditions in the geography of the world, of the country, changes here are gradually coming about.

Many portions of the East Coast will be disturbed, as well as many portions of the West Coast, as well as the central portion of the United States.

In the next few years, lands will appear in the Atlantic as well as in the Pacific. And what is the coast line now of many a land will be the bed of the ocean. Even many of the battle fields of the present (1941) will be ocean, will be the seas, the bays, the lands over which the **new order** will carry on their trade as one with another.

Portions of the now East Coast of New York, or New York City itself, will in the main disappear. This will be another generation, though, here; while the southern portions of Carolina, Georgia, these will disappear. This will be much sooner.

The waters of the lakes (Great Lakes) will empty into the Gulf (Gulf of Mexico), rather than the waterway over which such discussions have been recently made....

Then the area where the entity (1152) is now located (Virginia Beach) will be among the safety lands, as will be portions of what is now Ohio, Indiana, and Illinois, and much of the southern portion of Canada, and the eastern portion of Canada; while the western land, much of that is to be disturbed, in this land, as, of course, much in other lands.

Q. Virginia Beach is to be safe, then?

A. It is the center, and the only seaport and center, of the White Brotherhood. **[H: VERY IMPORTANT POINT!]**

\* \* \*

948-3 6-28-40

Before that the entity was in the Atlantean land during the period of the second breaking up, when the islands--or Poseidia--became the main portion of the activities....

In that experience the entity was among the children of the Law of One who accepted and forsook much of those activities because of its close associations and companionships with one of the sons of Belial.

This brought consternation to the entity, and also those influences the application or use of which brought destruction to the land.

And Poseidia will be among the first portions of Atlantis to rise again. Expect it in sixty-eight and sixty-nine.

\* \* \*

364-3 2-16-32

The position as the continent Atlantis occupied, is that as between the Gulf of Mexico on the one hand and the Mediterranean upon the other. Evidences of this lost civilization are to be found in the Pyrenees and Morocco on the one hand; British Honduras, Yucatan and America upon the other. There are some protruding portions within this that must have at one time or another been a portion of this great continent. The British West Indies or the Bahamas, and a portion of same that may be seen in the present--if the geological survey would be made in

some of these--especially, or notably, in Bimini [*Funk & Wagnalls New College Standard Dictionary, 1947: Bimini. Either of two small islands of the Bahama group, fabled to contain "the fountain of youth" sought by Ponce de Leon.*] **[H: Also around the general area of what is recognized as the Devil's triangle. You have not the remotest idea what is going on "down-there" under the sea so I suggest you not mark this one off just because you didn't "see" a continent rising out of the sea.]**

\* \* \*

587-4 7-1-35

Q-5. Could the well in Bimini be promoted and reconstructed?

A-5. There has been much given through this source as to how that particular portion of what was the Atlantean period might be developed. While it would make for much outlay in money, as ordinarily termed, there are certain interests that would join in such an undertaking. For it could be established as a center for two particular purposes--a regeneration for those with certain types of individual ailments (not only from the well, or water from same, but from the surrounding waters--because of the life in same) **[H: That "Life" happens to be cells we call "drias" from which is derived Gaiandriana (drianas) and (drios) along with other such adaptable and frequency-alterable life-forms. Because of the totally negative reasons for searching these places for greedy purposes of total humanistic expression--the presentation of such assistance has come through other channels than that area. The search for the gold is all but legendary and many a wanton group has been lost to the "devil" in those waters.]** and a center for archaeological research. And, as such activities are begun, there will be found much more gold in the lands under the sea than there is in the world circulation today!

And as to how, this should be considered seriously from many varied angles that exist. For, as understood, there are those conditions as related to the varied powers that are "in power" or in affluence as respecting activities of any nature there. And as they exist in the present there are some compli-



cations for agreements, contracts, the lettings of this, that, or the other.

But this should not be left alone; it should be considered from many angles. Also aid may be induced from the varied societies that have been formed for the study of geological and archaeological activities, or such. For much will be found.

And, as may be known, when the changes begin, these portions will rise among the first.

\* \* \*

5053-L-1

Remember that those principles inculcated in the *Declaration [of Independence]* are eternal, and in them lies the HOPE OF THE WORLD. All men must recognize them if they are to remain together as brethren. In that they all need be of one mind, but they must all be of one purpose, one hope, each loving his neighbor as himself.

\* \* \*

June 22, 1944

In Russia there comes the HOPE OF THE WORLD, not as that sometimes termed of the Communistic, of the Bolshevikic; NO. But freedom; freedom! that each man will live for his fellow man! The principle has been born. It will take years for it to be crystalized, but out of Russia comes again the hope of the world. Guided by what? That friendship with the nation that hath even set on its present monetary unit, "In God We Trust." (Do ye use that in thine own heart when you pay your just debts? Do ye use that in thy prayer when ye send thy missionaries to other lands? "I give it, for in God we trust." Not for the other fifty cents either!)

\* \* \*

April 28, 1941

Strifes will arise through the period. Watch for them near Davis Strait (between Greenland and Canada) in the attempts there for the keeping of the life line to a land open.

Watch for them in Libya and in Egypt, in Ankara and in Syria, through the straits about those areas above Australia, in the Indian Ocean and the Persian Gulf.

Ye say that these are of the sea; yes--for there shall the **breaking up** be, until there are those in every land that shall say that this or that shows the hand of divine interference, or that it is nature taking a hand, or that it is the natural consequence of good judgments.

But in all of these, let each declare Whom ye will serve; a nation, a man, a state, **OR THY GOD?**

For to Him ye must look for comfort that ye know that comes. All that is of a temporal nature--this, too, must pass away; yet there remains the comfort for those who declare themselves, "Let others do as they may, for as for me, I will serve the living God."

In the period, too, there will be the breaking of agreements, the declaring of stands by groups will be known, and bring--to some--consternation.

But FEAR NOT ye that influence that may destroy the body. Rather give praise and glory to Him who may SAVE BOTH BODY AND SOUL to everlasting joy.

\* \* \*

3976-15 1-19-34

As to those things that deal with the **mental** of the Earth, these shall call upon the mountains to cover them. As ye have seen those in lowly places raised to those of power in the political, in the machinery of nations' activities, so shall you see those in high places reduced and calling on the waters of darkness to cover them.

And those that, in the inmost recesses of themselves, have not awakened to the spiritual truths that are to be given, and those who have acted in the capacity of teachers among men, the rottenness of those that have ministered in places will be brought to light and turmoil and strife shall enter.

And, as there is the wavering of those that would enter as emissaries, as teachers from the throne of Life, the throne of Light, the throne of Immortality, and wage war in the air with those of darkness, then know ye that the ARMAGEDDON is at hand.

For with the great numbers of the gathering of the hosts of those that have hindered and would make for man and his weaknesses stumbling-blocks, they shall wage war with the spirits of Light, that come unto the Earth for this awakening, that have been and are being called by those of the sons of men into the service of the living God. For He, as ye have been told, is not the God of the dead, not the God of those that have forsaken Him, but those that love His coming, and that love His associations among men--The God of the living, the God of LIFE! For, HE IS LIFE.

\* \* \*

2780-I-1 12-11-43 (Male, 10 yrs.)

....there has come--now--and will come at the close of this next year (1944) the period when there will be no part of the globe where man has not had the opportunity to hear, "The Lord, He is God."

And, as has been indicated, when this period has been accomplished, then the NEW ERA, the NEW AGE, is to begin. **[H: This does not mean: THE NEW AGE MOVEMENT AS RELIGION. This MEANS a new portion or phase of cycle changing.]** Will ye be a part of it, or will ye let it pass by and be merely a hanger-on, or one upon whom your brother--the Lord, thy Christ--may depend?

....(Atlantis?).... **[H: "Atlantis" is NOT my insertion, readers. Do not forget that we are simply copying as the author of same excerpted from original readings or whatever. People had to take notes FOR Cayce. My insertions will always appear in bold print within brackets.]** In the land of the present nativity, during those early periods when there were the diverse changes, as would be looked in the present, that will come again. In portions of what is now Ohio, the entity was a sun worshipper but one who worked in cloth, wearing of

camel's hair and those things having to do with creating of clothes from the long-haired animals in those particular periods. The name then was Ekl.

\* \* \*

3648-L-1 1-24-44 (Female, 27 yrs.)

Changes are due to be wrought in the Earth through the period of the entity's sojourn.

**[H: Please, also, remember that these are individual readings and are certainly taken out of context herein. It is fine but if you fail to realize the intent of the speaker--you may well misinterpret the intent.]**

\* \* \*

3653-L-1 1-7-44 (Female, born 6-19-15)

What an unusual record--and one of those who might be termed as physically the mothers of the world! For the entity was one of those in the Ark....

For as has been given from the beginning, the deluge was not a myth (as many would have you believe) but a period when man had so belittled himself with the cares of the world, with the deceitfulness of his own knowledge and power, as to require that there be a return to his dependence wholly--physically and mentally--upon the Creative Forces.

Will this entity see such again occur in the Earth? Will it be among those who may be given those directions as to how, where, the elect may be preserved for the replenishing again of the Earth?

Remember, not by water--for it is the mother of life in the Earth--but rather by the element, fire.

....The entity--as the wife of a son of Noah--became among the eight souls in the Ark, in the preparation and in the endurance thereof, and in whose experiences gained in the activities through the Earth's influence. The name then was Maran.

\* \* \*

364-SE-11

Yet, as time draws nigh when changes are to come about, there may be the opening of those three places where the records are one, to those that are the initiates in the knowledge of the One God: The temple ... will **rise again**; also there will be the opening of the temple of records in Egypt; and those records that were put into the heart of the Atlantean land may also be found there. The records are one.

\* \* \*

3209-L-2 (Female, 51 yrs.)

Before that the entity was in Atlantis when there were the periods of the first upheavals and the destructions that came to the land--as must in the next generation come to other lands.

2329 5-1-41 (Female, 43 yrs.)

....Apply self, then, to know much of those records written upon those tablets, that were a part of the entity's experience [in Egypt]. For these were records made by the entity itself--preserved with the physical being of the entity. Make them practical, though, in the experience of individuals in the occidental thought, and not from the oriental. But there are the needs for the purging of body, of mind, so that--through the mind and the laying on of hands--the entity may bring to others that of health, hope, and understanding.

Q-7 Where are those records or tablets made of that Egyptian experience, which I might study?

A-7. In the tomb of Records, as indicated. For the entity's tomb then was a part of the Hall of Records, which has not yet been uncovered. It lies between--or along that entrance from the Sphinx to the temple, or the pyramid--in a pyramid, of course, of its own.

Q-8. Through what channels of the A.R.E. may the entity gain the most?

A-8. As it begins its further preparation and activity, seek through those channels for guidance--as it is felt that it is needed; or begin with the interpreting of the tablets. For, remember, there are 32 of these plates!

Q-9. Is it indicated as to when, approximately, these tablets may be discovered, or uncovered?

A-9. By 1958.

Q-10. How may I find those records, or should I wait--or must I wait?

A-10. You will find the records by that channel as indicated, as these may be obtained **MENTALLY**.

As for the physical records--it will be necessary to wait until the full time has come for the breaking up of much that has been in the nature of selfish motives in the world. For, remember, these records were made from the angle of **WORLD** movements. So must thy activities be in the present of the universal approach, but as applied to the individual.

Keep the faith. Know that the ability lies within self.

As ye were then the offspring of, and the helpmate to, that one who bore such an influence upon the movements of mankind through that period, so may thy power, thy might, thy love, thy faith, thy abilities do much for mankind in these dark hours again.

Hold fast to the faith of thy fathers.

\* \* \*

3575-L-1 1-20-44 (Female, 43 yrs.)

Before that the entity was in the Egyptian land when there were those periods of discussions among the peoples from Atlantis and the Natives, regarding those conditions which arose.

The entity was of the Atlanteans who set about to preserve records, to make for the variations that were a part of the activities especially assigned to the peoples of Atlantis. For the entity came with those groups who were to establish the Hall or House

of Records, and the entity directly or indirectly may be among those who will yet bring these to light--when the present disturbances (World War II) through those particular areas have again given privilege for the searching for the sacred records of the Atlanteans. The entity may help. The name then was Acmelwen.

\* \* \*

195-L-2

The base of the Sphinx was laid out in channels; and in the corner facing the Pyramid of Gizeh may be found the wording of how this was founded, giving the history of the first invading ruler and the ascension of Araaraart to that position.

\* \* \*

364-Sc-5

From the right forepaw [of the Sphinx] there runs a passage to the entrance of the record Chamber, or Record House, where the records are still to be uncovered.

This may not be entered without an understanding, for those that were left as guards may not be passed until after a period of their regeneration in the Mount, or the FIFTH ROOT RACE begins.

\* \* \*

294-

....This building on the Pyramid lasted for a period of 100 years, as now termed. It was formed according to that which had been worked out by Ra-Ta in the Mount, as related to the position of the stars about which this particular solar system circles in its activity--going towards what? That same name to which the priest was banished, Libya--or the constellation of Libra.

Is it not fitting, then, that these must return?

This priest Ra, now Edgar Cayce, may develop himself to be in that position or capacity of a liberator of the world, in its relationships to individuals in those periods to come. For he must enter again at that period--or in 1998.

\* \* \*

294-D-70 6-30-36

On the night of March 3, 1936, while returning to Virginia Beach from Detroit on the train, Edgar Cayce had the following dream:

He had been born again in 2100 A.D. in Nebraska. The sea apparently covered all of the western part of the country, as the city where he lived was on the coast. The family name was a strange one. At an early age as a child he declared himself to be Edgar Cayce who had lived two hundred years before.

Scientists, men with long beards, little hair, and thick glasses were called in to observe the child. They decided to visit the places where he said he had been born, lived, and worked--in Kentucky, Alabama, New York, Michigan, and Virginia. Taking the child with them the group of scientists visited these places in a long, cigar-shaped, metal flying ship which moved at high speed.

Water covered part of Alabama. Norfolk, Virginia, had become an immense seaport. New York had been destroyed either by war or an Earthquake and was being rebuilt. Industries were scattered over the countryside. Most of the houses were of glass.

Many records of Edgar Cayce's work were discovered and collected. The group returned to Nebraska, taking the records with them for study.

On June 30, 1936, a reading was given in which an interpretation of Mr. Cayce's dream-experience was requested. The answer follows:

These experiences, as has oft been indicated, come to the body in those manners in which there may be help, strength, for periods when doubt or fear may have arisen. As in this experience, there were about the entity those influences which appeared to make for such a record of confusion as to appear to the material or mental-minded as a doubting or fearing of those sources which caused the periods through which the entity was passing in that particular period.

And the vision was that there might be strength, that there might be an understanding, that though the moment may appear dark, though there may be periods of the misinterpreting of purposes, even these will be turned into that which will be the very proof itself in the experiences of the entity and those whom the entity might, whom the entity would, in its experience through the Earth plane, help, and those to whom the entity might give hope and understanding.

This then is the interpretation. As has been given, "Fear not." Keep the faith; for those that be with thee are greater than those that would hinder. **[H: Dharma, do you think you could please hold to this thought also? How about the rest of you who are set upon and each day such changes and assaults come about as to cause you to live in a whirlwind? God is with you, chelas of HIS Brotherhood. WE who serve HIM shall prevail and within this knowledge and Truth ye must hold firm within your faith within HIM for in that way, ONLY, can we serve ALL who have need in this changing adventure.]** Though the very heavens fall, though the Earth shall be changed, though the heavens shall pass, the promises in HIM are sure and will stand--as in that day--as the proof of thy activity in the lives and hearts of thy fellow men.

For indeed and in truth ye know, "As ye do it unto thy fellow man, ye do it unto thy God, to thyself." For, with self effaced, God may indeed glorify thee and make thee stand as one who is called for a purpose in thy dealings, in thy relationships with thy fellow man.

Be not unmindful that He is nigh unto thee in every trial, in every temptation, and hath not willed that thou shouldst perish.

Make thy will, then, one with His. Be not afraid.

That is the interpretation; that the periods from the material angle, as visioned, are to come to pass matters not to the soul, but do thy duty TODAY! TOMORROW will care for itself.

These changes in the Earth will come to pass, for **THE TIME AND TIMES AND HALF TIMES ARE AT AN END**, and there begins those periods for the readjustments. For how hath He given? **"The righteous shall inherit the Earth."**

HAST THOU, MY BRETHREN, A HERITAGE IN THE EARTH?

\* \* \*

*Rev. 12:14* "...where she [Earth] is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time...."

*Dan. 7:25* "...until a time and times and the dividing of time."

*Dan. 12:7* "...it shall be for a time, times, and a half... all these things shall be finished."

*Dan. 12:13* "But go thou thy way till the end BE: for thou shalt rest, and stand in thy lot at the end of the days."

\* \* \*

I don't know how old this paper might be so I can only suggest that you order from the Edgar Cayce Publishing Co., Virginia Beach, Virginia. (This obviously came prior to "ZIP codes" and the price would have been back then: 50 cents. So, all I can suggest is that you be generous--please.

Do I sanction everything from Edgar Cayce's records? NO. But remember, ones came AFTER Cayce and before he "left"

he had the same pressures upon him as do all of Gods  
"chilluns"--survival!

Thank you for another long day and, please, I implore you  
again: hold the faith for the time is at hand for these things to  
come to pass--and that means we shall garner SUCCESS from  
our labors. "The righteous shall inherit the Earth!" Surprise!  
Surprise! For "Be it ever so humble--there is simply NO  
PLACE LIKE HOME!"

Salu, precious friends. And to our enemy (we have only one):  
Thy days are numbered in thy goings and in thy comings. The  
infinite is ever more durable than the finite wherein the absence  
of Lighted God lays claim.

## CHAPTER 5

REC #2 HATONN

MON., JUN. 13, 1994 1:54 P.M. YEAR 7, DAY 201

MON., JUN. 13, 1994

### CONSTITUTION-FEDERALIST PAPERS (Chapter 9)

#### CONSTITUTION: ARTICLE 1 SECTION 8, PARAGRAPH 1

Continuation from Chapter 8, [5/31/94 #2 Hatonn writing]  
*Federalist Papers No. 41*, Excerpts:

No. 41, Par. 21, James Madison:

....The power of regulating and calling forth the militia has  
been already sufficiently vindicated and explained.

The power of levying and borrowing money, being the sinew  
of that which is to be exerted in the national defense, is properly  
thrown into the same class with it. This power, also, has been  
examined already with such attention, and has, I trust, been  
clearly shown to be necessary, both in the extent and form given  
to it by the *Constitution*. I will address one additional reflection  
only to those who contend that the power ought to have been re-  
strained to external taxation--by which they mean taxes on arti-  
cles imported from other countries. It cannot be doubted that  
this will always be a valuable source of revenue; that for a con-  
siderable time it must be a principal source; that at this moment  
it is an essential one. But we may form very mistaken ideas on  
this subject if we do not call to mind in our calculations that the  
extent of revenue drawn from foreign commerce must vary with  
the variations, both in the extent and the kind of imports; and  
that these variations do not correspond with the progress of  
population, which must be the general measure of the public

wants. As long as agriculture continues the sole field of labor, the importation of manufactures must increase as the consumers multiply. As soon as domestic manufactures are begun by the hands not called for by agriculture, the imported manufactures will decrease as the numbers of people increase. In a more remote stage, the imports may consist in a considerable part of raw materials, which will be wrought into articles for exportation, and will, therefore, require rather the encouragement of bounties than to be loaded with discouraging duties. A system of government meant for duration ought to contemplate these revolutions and be able to accommodate itself to them.

Some who have not denied the necessity of the power of taxation have grounded a very fierce attack against the *Constitution*, on the language in which it is defined. It has been urged and echoed that the power "to lay and collect taxes, duties, imposts, and excises, to pay the debts, and provide for the common defense and general welfare of the United States," amounts to an unlimited commission to exercise every power which may be alleged to be necessary for the common defense or general welfare. No stronger proof could be given of the distress under which these writers labor for objections, than their stooping to such a misconstruction.

Had no other enumeration or definition of the powers of the Congress been found in the *Constitution* than the general expressions just cited, the authors of the objection might have had some color for it; though it would have been difficult to find a reason for so awkward a form of describing an authority to legislate in all possible cases. A power to destroy the freedom of the press, the trial by jury, or even to regulate the course of descents, or the forms of conveyances, must be very singularly expressed by the terms "to raise money for the general welfare".

But what color can the objection have when a specification of the objects alluded to by these general terms immediately follows and is not even separated by a longer pause than a semicolon? If the different parts of the same instrument ought to be so expounded as to give meaning to every part which will bear it, shall one part of the same sentence be excluded altogether

from a share in the meaning; and shall the more doubtful and indefinite terms be retained in their full extent, and the clear and precise expressions be denied any signification whatsoever? For what purpose could the enumeration of particular powers be inserted, if these and all others were meant to be included in the preceding general power? Nothing is more natural nor common than first to use a general phrase, and then to explain and qualify it by a recital of particulars. But the idea of an enumeration of particulars which neither explain nor qualify the general meaning, and can have no other effect than to confound and mislead, is an absurdity, which, as we are reduced to the dilemma of charging either on the authors of the objection or on the authors of the *Constitution*, we must take the liberty of supposing had not its origin with the latter.

The objection here is the more extraordinary, as it appears that the language used by the convention is a copy from the *Articles of Confederation*. The objects of the Union among the States, as described in article third, are "their common defense, security of their liberties, and mutual and general welfare". The terms of article eighth are still more identical: "All charges of war and all other expenses that shall be incurred for the common defense or general welfare and allowed by the United States in Congress shall be defrayed out of a common treasury," etc. A similar language again occurs in article ninth. Construe either of these articles by the rules which would justify the construction put on the new *Constitution*, and they vest in the existing Congress a power to legislate in all cases whatsoever. But what would have been thought of that assembly, if, attaching themselves to these general expressions and disregarding the specifications which ascertain and limit their import, they had exercised an unlimited power of providing for the common defense and general welfare? I appeal to the objectors themselves, whether they would in that case have employed the same reasoning in justification of Congress as they now make use of against the convention. How difficult it is for the error to escape its own condemnation. PUBLIUS.

No. 56, Par. 6, James Madison:

....Taxation will consist, in a great measure, of duties which will be involved in the regulation of commerce. So far the preceding remark is applicable to this object. As far as it may consist of internal collections, a more diffusive knowledge of the circumstances of the State may be necessary. But will not this also be possessed in sufficient degree by a very few intelligent men, diffusively elected within the State? Divide the largest State into ten or twelve districts and it will be found that there will be no peculiar local interests in either which will not be within the knowledge of the representative of the district. Besides this source of information, the laws of the State, framed by representatives from every part of it, will be almost of themselves a sufficient guide. In every State there have been made, and must continue to be made, regulations on this subject which will, in many cases, leave little more to be done by the federal legislature than to review the different laws and reduce them in one general act. A skilful individual in his closet, with all the local codes before him, might compile a law on some subjects of taxation for the whole Union, without any aid from oral information, and it may be expected that whenever internal taxes may be necessary, and particularly in cases requiring uniformity throughout the States, the more simple objects will be preferred. To be fully sensible of the facility which will be given to this branch of federal legislation by the assistance of the State codes, we need only suppose for a moment that this or any other State were divided into a number of parts, each having and exercising within itself a power of local legislation. Is it not evident that a degree of local information and preparatory labor would be found in the several volumes of their proceedings which would very much shorten the labors of the general legislature, and render a much smaller number of members sufficient for it? The federal councils will derive great advantage from another circumstance. The representatives of each State will not only bring with them a considerable knowledge of its laws, and a local knowledge of their respective districts, but will probably in all cases have been members, and may even at the very time be members, of the State legislature, where all the local information and interests of the State are assembled, and from whence they may easily be conveyed by a very few hands into the legislature of the United States.

CONSTITUTION: ARTICLE 1  
SECTION 8, PARAGRAPHS 2 & 3

**To borrow money on the credit of the United States;**

**To regulate Commerce with foreign Nations, and among the several States, and with the Indian Tribes;**

*Federalist Papers, Excerpts:*

No. 42, Par. 11, James Madison:

....The defect of power in the existing Confederacy to regulate the commerce between its several members is in the number of those which have been clearly pointed out by experience. To the proofs and remarks which former papers have brought into view on this subject, it may be added that without this supplemental provision, the great and essential power of regulating foreign commerce would have been incomplete and ineffectual. A very material object of this power was the relief of the States which import and export through other States from the improper contributions levied on them by the latter. Were these at liberty to regulate the trade between State and State, it must be foreseen that ways would be found out to load the articles of import and export, during the passage through their jurisdiction, with duties which would fall on the makers of the latter and the consumers of the former. We may be assured by past experience that such a practice would be introduced by future contrivances; and both by that and a common knowledge of human affairs that it would nourish unceasing animosities, and not improbably terminate in serious interruptions of the public tranquility. To those who do not view the question through the medium of passion or of interest, the desire of the commercial States to collect, in any form, an indirect revenue from their uncommercial neighbors must appear not less impolitic than it is unfair; since it would stimulate the injured party by resentment as well as interest to resort to less convenient channels for their foreign trade. But the mild voice of reason, pleading the cause of an enlarged and permanent interest, is but too often drowned, before public bodies as



well as individuals, by the clamors of an impatient avidity for immediate and immoderate gain.

The necessity of a superintending authority over the reciprocal trade of confederated States has been illustrated by other examples as well as our own. In Switzerland, where the Union is so very slight, each canton is obliged to allow to merchandises a passage through its jurisdiction into other cantons, without an augmentation of the tolls. In Germany it is a law of the empire that the princes and states shall not lay tolls or customs on bridges, rivers, or passages, without the consent of the emperor and the diet; though it appears from a quotation in an antecedent paper that the practice in this, as in many other instances in that confederacy, has not followed the law, and has produced there the mischiefs which have been foreseen here. Among the restraints imposed by the Union of the Netherlands on its members, one is that they shall not establish imposts disadvantageous to their neighbors without the general permission.

The regulation of commerce with the Indian tribes is very properly unfettered from two limitations in the *Articles of Confederation*, which render the provision obscure and contradictory. The power is there restrained to Indians, not members of any of the states, and is not to violate or infringe the legislative right of any State within its own limits. What description of Indians are to be deemed members of a State is not yet settled, and has been a question of frequent perplexity and contention in the federal councils. And how the trade with Indians, though not members of a State, yet residing within its legislative jurisdiction can be regulated by an external authority, without so far intruding on the internal rights of legislation, is absolutely incomprehensible. This is not the only case in which the *Articles of Confederation* have inconsiderately endeavored to accomplish impossibilities; to reconcile a partial sovereignty in the Union, with complete sovereignty in the States; to subvert a mathematical axiom by taking away a part and letting the whole remain.

No. 45, Par. 8, James Madison

....If the federal government is to have collectors of revenue, the State government will have theirs also. And as those of the former will be principally on the seacoast, and not very numerous, whilst those of the latter will be spread over the face of the country, and will be very numerous, the advantage in this view also lies on the same side. It is true that the Confederacy is to possess, and may exercise, the power of collecting internal as well as external taxes throughout the States; but it is probable that this power will not be resorted to, except for supplemental purposes of revenue; that an option will then be given to the States to supply their quotas by previous collections of their own; and that the eventual collection, under the immediate authority of the Union, will generally be made by the officers, and according to the rules, appointed by the several States. Indeed it is extremely probable that in other instances, particularly in the organization of the judicial power, the officers of the States will be clothed with the correspondent authority of the Union. Should it happen, however, that separate collectors of internal revenue should be appointed under the federal government, the influence of the whole number would not bear a comparison with that of the multitude of State officers in the opposite scale. Within every district to which a federal collector would be allotted, there would not be less than thirty or forty, or even more, officers of different descriptions, and many of them persons of character and weight whose influence would lie on the side of the State.

CONSTITUTION: ARTICLE 1  
SECTION 8, PARAGRAPH 4

**To establish a uniform Rule of Naturalization, and uniform Laws on the subject of Bankruptcies throughout the United States;**

*Federalist Papers*, Excerpts:

No. 32, Par. 2, Alexander Hamilton:

....The third will be found in that clause which declares that Congress shall have power "to establish an Uniform Rule of

naturalization throughout the United States". This must necessarily be exclusive; because if each State had power to prescribe a **DISTINCT RULE**, there could not be a **UNIFORM RULE**.

No. 42, Par. 17 & 18, James Madison:

The dissimilarity in the rules of naturalization has long been remarked as a fault in our system, and as laying a foundation for intricate and delicate questions. In the fourth article of the Confederation, it is declared "that the *free inhabitants* of each of these States, paupers, vagabonds, and fugitives from justice excepted, shall be entitled to all privileges and immunities of *free citizens* in the several States; and *the people* of each State shall, in every other, enjoy all the privileges of trade and commerce," etc. There is a confusion of language here which is remarkable. Why the terms *free inhabitants* are used in one part of the article, *free citizens* in another, and *people* in another; or what was meant by superadding to "all privileges and immunities of free citizens," "all the privileges of trade and commerce," cannot easily be determined. It seems to be a construction scarcely avoidable, however, that those who come under the denomination of *free inhabitants* of a State, although not citizens of such State, are entitled, in every other State, to all the privileges of *free citizens* of the latter; that is, to greater privileges than they may be entitled to in their own State; so that it may be in the power of a particular State, or rather every State is laid under a necessity not only to confer the rights of citizenship in other States upon any whom it may admit to such rights within itself, but upon any whom it may allow to become inhabitants within its jurisdiction. But were an exposition of the term "inhabitants" to be admitted which would confine the stipulated privileges to citizens alone, the difficulty is diminished only, not removed. The very improper power would still be retained by each State of naturalizing aliens in every other State. In one State, residence for a short term confirms all the rights of citizenship in another, qualifications of greater importance are required. An alien, therefore, legally incapacitated for certain rights in the latter, may, by previous residence only in the former, elude his incapacity; and thus the law of one State be preposterously rendered paramount to the law of another, within the jurisdiction of

the other. We owe it to mere casualty that very serious embarrassments on this subject have been hitherto escaped. By the laws of several States, certain descriptions of aliens, who had rendered themselves obnoxious, were laid under interdicts inconsistent not only with the rights of citizenship but with the privilege of residence. What would have been the consequence if such persons, by residence or otherwise, had acquired the character of citizens under the laws of another State, and then asserted their rights as such, both to residence and citizenship, within the State proscribing them? Whatever the legal consequences might have been, other consequences would probably have resulted of too serious a nature not to be provided against. The new *Constitution* has accordingly, with great propriety, made provision against them, and all other proceeding from the defect of the Confederation on this head, by authorizing the general government to establish a uniform rule of naturalization throughout the United States.

The power of establishing uniform laws of bankruptcy is so intimately connected with the regulation of commerce, and will prevent so many frauds where the parties or their property may lie or be removed into different States, that the expediency of it seems not likely to be drawn into question.

CONSTITUTION: ARTICLE 1  
SECTION 8. PARAGRAPHS 5, 6, 7 & 8

**To coin money, regulate the value thereof, and of foreign coin, and fix the standard of weights and measures;**

**To provide for the punishment of counterfeiting the securities and current coin of the United States;**

**To establish post offices and post roads;**

**To promote the progress of science and useful arts, by securing for limited times to authors and inventors the exclusive right to their respective writings and discoveries;**

*Federalist Papers*, Excerpts:

No. 42, Par. 14, James Madison:

REC #1 HATONN

TUE., JUN. 14, 1994 8:43 A.M. YEAR 7, DAY 302

TUE., JUN. 14, 1994CONSTITUTION-FEDERALIST PAPERS

Let us set aside the *Federalist Papers* as relate to the *Constitution of the United States of America* for this interim period of time awaiting the disc bearing the "papers". We are becoming too far behind with other pertinent and interesting information needing to get out in the paper and journals. We can pick up the load later or solicit help as with putting the *Federalist Papers* to disc. It remains magnificently important to integrate the two because there seems to be no way to get the public to relate the two and unless there is relationship and "explanation" there is no way to realize the full intent of the *Constitution* itself.

THE FREEDOM NETWORKER

C.M. has sent us some material from a publication called *The Freedom Networker*, 42015 Ford Road #107, Canton, MI 48187. Ph: 313-454-9977 (Mr. Ralph Barnes). Judging from the examples sent to us--it is a highly interesting journal worthy of attention. The rates are quite reasonable (\$3.00 per single issue: annual subscription in the U.S.A. is \$24.00, Canada and Mexico: \$30.00; and other areas: \$36.00.) They DO accept advertising and rates can be obtained. Are we in the business of advertising for other publications? EVERY TIME WE GET AN OPPORTUNITY AND FIND ONE WORTHY OF NOTE!

BREAKING THE BACK OF CONTACT

From upstart there has been a focused effort to break the backs of the paper, *CONTACT*. The *PHOENIX LIBERATOR* WAS destroyed as was the *PHOENIX EXPRESS*. Do we expect this

\*\*\*

All that need be remarked on the power to coin money, regulate the value thereof, and of foreign coin, is that by providing for this last case, the *Constitution* has supplied a material omission in the *Articles of Confederation*. The authority of the existing Congress is restrained to the regulation of coin *struck* by their own authority, or that of the respective States. It must be seen at once that the proposed uniformity in the *value* of the current coin might be destroyed by subjecting that of foreign coin to the different regulations of the different States.

The punishment of counterfeiting the public securities, as well as the current coin, is submitted of course to that authority which is to secure the value of both.

The regulation of weights and measures is transferred from the *Articles of Confederation*, and is founded on like considerations with the preceding power of regulating coin.

No. 43, Par. 1, 2 & 3, James Madison:

The *fourth* class comprises the following miscellaneous powers:

1. A power "to promote the progress of science and useful arts by securing, for a limited time, to authors and inventors the exclusive right to their respective writings and discoveries."

The utility of this power will scarcely be questioned. The copyright of authors has been solemnly adjudged in Great Britain to be a right of common law. The right to useful inventions seems with equal reason to belong to the inventors. The public good fully coincides in both cases with the claims of individuals. The States cannot separately make effectual provision for either of the cases, and most of them have anticipated the decision of this point by laws passed at the instance of Congress.

Enough for today, dear Scribe, we can begin here at the next writing. Salu.

one to "fold"? We don't know--that remains up to you as readers. However, we NEVER expect to, or longer hope to, be able to more than break-even with expenses. We long ago gave up hope of that as a goal. We have allowed no advertising through commercial parties other than our own monitored products and recommended product uses. This has been to negate any measure of "priority" for advertisers. Any book gets advertised on its MERITS and authors are supported on their TRUTH IN PRESENTATION TO THE BEST OF THEIR ABILITY. If you are able to get copies of books from this resource--it is because the author has already been paid and it is for your convenience. We effort to always have you as readers go to either the author personally or to whatever source the author asks--or from wherever we can get information regarding acquisition. Will this change? We are always open to the need for change but it will be indeed sad if the voice for the people must be closed or open to any and all advertising for immediately readers of a paper look to the type of advertising to JUDGE THE PAPER. This is unfortunate but true. And yet, readers, survival is necessary for patriots and God's people as well as Satan's bands of thugs. We simply do not have ability to have staff to monitor so the best we can do at present is to offer the articles and present all the information as to the publication from which it is obtained and hope the parties involved, from the publication itself to the friends and readers who clip and share, continue to allow and share.

Loving and overburdened hands put this paper together and totally through devoted volunteers is it shipped to you each week. Dr. Young, and editor-copy people DO NOT GO TO BED ON MONDAY NIGHTS and volunteer handlers and mailers work into each Tuesday night to get the paper off to you ASAP. You want proof through miracles? Every TUESDAY with *CONTACT!* The recent 88-page paper pushes the "miracle" just about into impossibility for even miracles.

I take the time for this for I have little opportunity to attend our loving crew here and less opportunity to thank the readers who faithfully and regularly share information, updates, network news-breaking "scoops", etc. Believe me, readers, YOU DO

**NOT WANT MAGICAL REVELATIONS--YOU WANT TRUTH OF WHAT IS!** Any so-called "psychic" or "channel" will feed you tons of information and you STILL don't know what to believe if it differs one iota from another--this is even true for here. My own scribe constantly has to be given confirmation--**AND THAT IS THE WAY IT SHOULD BE.** I will later offer you a good example of this fact: an offering from some "one" calling itself Sanaka re: World Ascension Day--12:12. A beloved and long-time reader asks "my" comments. I have little to offer--there is some truth and much total garbage. I can only ask you to read such with great care **according to the guidelines I have taught you and you will know enough.** The first warning is the absolute offering of DATES and, furthermore, if you don't know about what "ascension" actually means--you have no way to sort such information. **BEWARE!** Especially beware of such "similar" labels as are offered in such documents and the use of other parties long respected for truth. Does this mean the information or the young man who brings information from Sanaka is invalid? No, it could mean "anything" from "misled" to "it will happen" to "some truth, some garbage".

It is simply easier to take that which is shown before you and look at that which has been hidden from you--and discern for self the possibilities. YOU have enough before you to begin your journey into TRUTH because the PROOF of these things is continually being uncovered from under the rocks where the Elite Adversaries have buried them FROM YOU.

First of all though, I am going to offer the three separate subject articles from *The Freedom Networker*.

[QUOTING:]

### ATTORNEYS VS. LAWYERS

[H: This becomes more and more important to ALL OF YOU--EVERY DAY THAT COMES! What can be done about it? Get your *Constitution* back into operation and

**DEMAND truth in JUSTICE and CLEAN OUT THE JUDICIAL SYSTEM OF CORRUPTION AND SELF-MADE RULES AND REGULATIONS!]**

There seems to be much confusion surrounding the terms **ATTORNEY** and **LAWYER**. A lot of people misconstrue these terms to mean the same. To determine the meaning of an "attorney" we looked to *Black's Law Dictionary*. *Black's Law Dictionary, 4th Edition* defines "attorney-law": "to turn-over; to transfer to another money or goods; to assign to some particular use or service. To consent to the transfer of a rent or reversion. To agree to become tenant to one as owner or landlord of an estate previously held of another, or to agree to recognize a new owner of a property or an estate and promise payment of rent to him." [H: Emphasis is mine. Do you see anything in that definition that reflects on almost anything you find happening in the courts around your nation on a daily basis?]

"ATTORNEY-FEUDAL LAW": "to turn-over; to transfer to another money or goods; to assign to some particular use or service. Where a Lord aliened his seniority, he might with the consent of the tenant, and in some cases without, ATTORNEY or transfer the homage and service of the later to the alien or new Lord."

"Attornment": "In feudal and old English law--a turning over or transfer by a Lord of the services of his tenant to the grantee of his seniority. (Lordship-Title: Seignior, Sir) the doctrine of an attornment grew out of the peculiar relations existing between the landlord and his tenant under the feudal law, and the reasons for the rule never had any existence in this country, and is inconsistent with our laws, customs, and institutions."

We need to take a very close look at these words in order to understand the rule of an "ATTORNEY" where the setting is old England and the aristocracy held the land. The lower class tilled the land as tenants. When the land changed hands from one aristocracy Lord to another aristocracy Lord, a treaty was

made between the tenants and the new Lord: so that Civil War would not break out between the tenants and the new Lord. This transfer of power with treaty was called **ATTORNMENT**.

Attornment was the method of peacefully passing land from one aristocrat to another aristocrat without disturbing the class structure. It consisted of a peaceful method of maintaining a noble class of citizens acceptable to the common people. This does not mean that the common people liked the situation, but they suffered evils while evils were sufferable and made their "Treaties of Attornment". Therefore an English law "ATTORNMENT" was a method of guaranteeing UNEQUAL PROTECTION OF THE LAW for the rich and the poor. But it was one which was tolerable for the poor. It was a "peaceful" maintenance of the class structure.

An "ATTORNEY'S" role in this system was to provide the ceremony of the acquiescence or giving of the poor along with the land to the new land-Lord, and to do so in such a manner (modes operand) as to preserve and maintain the class structure, this so called peaceful transfer is "UNEQUAL PROTECTION OF THE LAW." It is crystal clear THAT AN ATTORNEY'S ROLE TODAY HAS NOT CHANGED. "Attorneys" practice "Attornment".

"LAWYER": "A person learned in the law. One who understands and who loves the law for its capacity to rectify the evils of society. One who professes and practices 'liberty and justice for all' and therefore the 'EQUAL PROTECTION OF THE LAW.'" "Lawyers" practice "law". The U.S. Constitution provides over thirty guarantees of the "EQUAL PROTECTION OF THE LAW". A lawyer supports those provisions of guarantee, an attorney opposes those provisions. In America, a lawyer obeys the U.S. Constitution, the supreme law of the land. An "ATTORNEY" does NOT obey the U.S. Constitution.

Furthermore, on August 31, 1990 in the case of Freed v. Martin, in a Kalamazoo County circuit court, Judge Phillip Schaefer ruled "that ALL Michigan attorneys have only "De

**Facto" licenses to practice law."** *Black's Law Dictionary, 6th Edition* defines: "DE FACTO" as "ILLEGAL" or "illegitimate". REF: 416.

### **CAN YOU GET LEGITIMATE ADVICE FROM "ILLEGITIMATE" SOURCES?**

In substitute of a legitimate license from the Executive Branch of Government, "attorneys" have a BAR CARD/BAR AFFILIATION. Through this affiliation they are agents of the court and work FOR THE COURTS' INTERESTS. The courts' interests are FIRST and the client's interest is SECOND. They all are operating in a "conflict of interest"; all are without a LICENSE. One thing Judge Phillip Schaefer conveniently failed to mention is that ALL MICHIGAN JUDGES HAVE "DE FACTO" LICENSES. (Judges also have a "BAR" versus a legitimate "LICENSE".)

### **"MICHIGAN CONSTITUTION"** **Article VI** **COURTS OF RECORD, SEAL, QUALIFICATIONS OF JUDGES**

Section 19: "...Justices and judges of courts of record, must be persons who are licensed to practice law in this state."

A requirement to run for election to be a judge is that an "affidavit" must be signed under penalty of perjury. On this "affidavit" a person swears under penalty of perjury that they "have a LICENSE to practice law." ALL Michigan judges have committed perjury by signing this "affidavit". One may confirm this by questioning a judge to view his "license"; NOT HIS MEMBERSHIP CARD TO HIS LAW PERSONS FRATERNAL ASSOCIATION--Bar.

\*\*\*

Please see that this is immediately gotten to the Constitutional Law Center.

The next is a short little message about all those "BLACK" helicopters which are both seen and denied. Very interesting.

[QUOTING:]

### **WHAT ABOUT THOSE BLACK HELICOPTERS?**

Sightings of black and olive drab helicopters without markings are coming from many areas of America.

Many are reportedly moving troops from secret base to secret base. Many are cargo haulers moving military equipment and supplies to these bases from supply points.

In Michigan, these helicopters have been seen during daylight hours but their favorite flying times seem to be well after midnight.

Some of these black helicopters are the property of a *de facto* [H: *There's that term again, "de facto" (illegal-illegitimate)*] police organization called Wackenhut Security Services. When you learn that Wackenhut is run BY EX-CIA, FBI AND OTHER HIGH LEVEL INTELLIGENCE PERSONNEL AND THAT ITS PRINCIPAL STOCKHOLDERS ARE PEOPLE LIKE THE ROTHSCHILDS AND THE ROCKEFELLERS, you know that it, too, is very much a creature of the New World Order. Already, Wackenhut operates prisons under contract to several states. Undoubtedly, they'll be engaged to operate CONCENTRATION CAMPS too!

Military officials disclaim these helicopters as being theirs though the U.S. Air Force has now confirmed that these mysterious helicopters are classified operations not subject to revelation.

In short, these helicopters' mission here is **SECRET**. It seems logical to assume that they are preparing for the role of military backup for the occupation and desecration of America and Americans.

Not too comforting, is it? Please note that the reason for the specific mention of Michigan so often is that is where *The Freedom Networker* is located.

The third article is another one you should pay SPECIAL ATTENTION to. We offer these articles and call special attention because these people are located across the nation from CONTACT and yet, TRUTH is "everywhere".

[QUOTING:]

### HOW A SECRET SATANIC ORDER IS HELPING TAKE OVER AMERICA

*A totalitarian tyrannical dictatorship is being imposed on America from without and from within!*

*Know those who are foresworn to destroy your family, your beliefs, your health, your religion and your freedoms!*

Did you know there is a secret society within our country that has more than three million members whose secret goal is the conquest and enslavement of America? That most of the machinery for our total subjugation is already set in place? That these members of a Luciferic order will be worse than the Nazi SS elite troops which terrorized Germany under Hitler?

Sounds incredible? Can't happen here in America? How long have you been asleep at the helm of your ship, my dear fellow American?

Did you know that most of our courts are staffed with major and minor members OF THIS SECRET ORDER? Did you know that most sheriffs and many of their deputies belong to this diabolical cabal? Did you know that most top law enforcement officers belong to this clandestine order? Did you know that a substantial number of our legal profession belongs

to this order and virtually all seriously uphold it or refuse to oppose it?

Did you know that most of our higher echelon government officials belong to this or equally satanical secret orders? (Like the unprincipled and ruthless George Bush who is a member of the demonic Skull and Bones.)

Did you know that America's and Britain's wealthy elite are either members of and/or support this unheralded secret society and a number of other secret societies as vehicles to effect our enslavement because they are presently translating their wish and blueprint for a One World Government (called the New World Order) into reality?

Why do you think they're secret? To hide their good intentions? Or hide their evil intentions?

To be sure, most of this order's membership in America are at the lower levels and not in on the conspiracy and actions to debauch America. They merely learn to blindly and unquestioningly obey orders from their superiors. The lower levels are commanded to do good deeds, yield selfless service and perform acts of philanthropy. As they rise in the ranks of the order, their service leads to dastardly plots and acts! Any high level member who betrays their oath "to follow and commit Satanical acts" in contravention of orders usually meets with mysterious death.

[H: I wish to interject a point at this juncture of the article in point. It will offer the "oath" of a 32nd degree "Mason". The above must be considered in order to understand HOW a man can go from a nice Christian-like community person into a dastardly organization. It is simply not done in abrupt stages and even, as with the Masonic Orders, it is not until you move BEYOND the 32nd degree of attainment that the REAL BIG STUFF hits the brain and it is too late for the allegiance is already implanted by the "system". You will note that higher than 32nd degrees are held only by HIGH-LEVEL POLITICIANS, JUDICIAL SYSTEM

**HEADS, ETC. IN OTHER WORDS, VERY IMPORTANT PERSONAGES--WHO ALSO CAN AND DO CONTROL THE MAJOR NUMBERS OF UNDERLINGS. I always appreciate that we can be offered these revelations from elsewhere so that ALL parties who are involved and might have been involved are protected and can remain in their silence. Ours is never to get MORE trouble upon unsuspecting heads--but LESS.]**

This is the oath as administered to the elite arriving at an illuminated state of this secret order, that is, the 32nd degree and higher: *"Brother thou has finished thy instruction as a chief of Freemasonry. Pronounce thy supreme oath. 'I swear to recognize no fatherland but that of the world. I swear to work hard everywhere and always to destroy frontiers, boundaries of all nations, of all industries, no less than of all families. I swear to dedicate my life to the triumph of progress and universal unity and I declare to profess the negation of God and the negation of the Soul.' And now Brother, that for thee, fatherland, religion and family have disappeared forever in the immensity of the work of Freemasonry, come to us and share with us the boundless authority, the infinite power that we hold over humanity. The only key to progress and happiness, the only rules of food are thy appetites and instincts."*

### THIS SECRET OATH IS THAT OF THE 32ND DEGREE MASONS

This is but the end product of a succession of oaths they take upon initiation in degrees that become progressively more Satanic or Luciferic. Masons are so secret that members are forbidden to write anything down--all must be committed to memory.

Women and wealth are the objects of their appetites and instincts. As they realistically control the machinery of "justice", they commit heinous crimes rather freely.

Of course the female equivalent of Freemasonry is the Order of the Eastern Star.

You can never trust a Freemason of the higher orders! Likewise, Freemasons only trust other Freemasons and are warned not to trust anyone who is not a Freemason! They are unswervingly committed to the satanic ideals of the order. Most who are nonMasons are regarded as inferior people--the scum of the earth.

•Know the Freemasons and other secret societies for what they are--evil organizations bent upon our subjugation and degradation of the bulk of the American people in mind, body and Spirit.

\*\*\*

I suggest you **QUESTION ANY AND EVERY "SECRET ORDER"**. I do not refer to simply "privacy" in relationships--I am talking about **SECRET ORDERS**. I do indeed mean any and **EVERY RELIGIOUS ORDER** who keeps its rituals and sanctuaries **SECRET!** **WHAT IS ONLY PERFORMED IN THE DARK AND SECRET PLACES--ALWAYS HAS A REAL BIG REASON FOR DOING SO!** If the organization cannot stand the light of day--ON ITS INTENT--it is hiding something from you--the-people.

Again, I do not refer to **PRIVACY** of personal participation or security of business operations--**I AM TALKING ABOUT THE MORALISTIC, RITUALISTIC, INTENT OF ANYTHING.** For instance--**WHY** doesn't your Government want you to know that they allowed the actual murder of POWs and **KNEW IT?** Because that is a "secret policy" they **KNOW YOU WOULD NOT TOLERATE AS CITIZENS!** This has nothing to do with anything validly security-worthy--it is a reach for power, money and World Control which covers the **SECRET DEALINGS.** You **KNOW** the difference--so debate is not worthy here regarding this message. Further, I do not tell you to "drop out" or anything else--**I SIMPLY TELL YOU TO REALLY LOOK AT WHAT GOES ON (OR WENT ON AS YOU PARTICIPATED) AND ARGUMENT HAS NO VALUE AND NEITHER DOES DEBATE.**



## GEORGE GREEN ARGUMENT ABOUT THE INSTITUTE

George Green continues to write to and complain to "everybody" about the Institute not opening all records to him and the public. Why? The Institute is a corporation based on valid corporate law! People participated with the guarantee of **PRIVACY** as should be the business relationships of **EVERY BUSINESS IN THE WORLD**. The **INTENT**, the operations, method of operations and the actual circumstances are **PUBLIC TO EVERYONE AND CONTINUALLY RE-RUN PUBLICLY**. IT IS BOTH **UNLAWFUL AND IMMORAL TO BREAK THE "PRIVACY" AGREEMENTS OF INDIVIDUALS BY GIVING "THEIR" ENEMY THEIR PERSONAL RECORDS**. There is no intent or workings to so much as bypass the IRS or any land-legislated laws. What was set up originally by Green to later "getcha" has fallen away as his dealings (and dealers) have been isolated.

So, in this area, what is "secret subterfuge"? The physically taking of \$350,000 in gold coins which were sent to the Institute for use and diverting it **SECRETLY** to his own personal hiding place, moving it to another state (still in secrecy) and burying it in his backyard! **THAT IS ILLEGAL and IMMORAL**.

Now if you are a 32nd degree "Mason" or higher--you have literally taken an oath which includes "...negation of God and the negation of the Soul." You have also sworn under oath to "...destroy frontiers, boundaries of all nations, of all industries, no less than of all families." What is there to argue or debate? You didn't realize...? Ah, so be it! But, friend--be honest with self even if never ye be honest with another. It is as with the Jewish Kol Nidre. Most, by far, "attorneys" are both Jewish AND Masons. Where does this leave you-the-people? So are judges! We now have ones taking oath against all that stands representative (you thought) of YOU and in addition the Kol Nidre is the "Vow of all Vows" taken **FIRST** on Jewish Atonement annually. It is an oath that negates **ALL OATHS** and, under Talmudic law, a Jew is to lie, cheat and steal if necessary against the Goyim--which is everyone except a Jew! This also

indicates that there is **NO OATH OF OBLIGATION TO TRUTH IN A COURTROOM OR LEGAL BINDING FOR MORAL TRUTH IN ANY JEWISH, PRACTICING MASONIC ATTORNEY!**

So, how are you further locked into being "had"? The courts will **NOT ALLOW** anyone but **MEMBERS IN GOOD STANDING WITH THE BAR "CLUB"** (not licensing board) **TO COME INTO COURT AND BE COUNSEL**. IT IS WORSE WITH A CORPORATION UNDER ATTACK--FOR NO ONE CAN REPRESENT THE CORPORATION OTHER THAN AN ATTORNEY!

Do you actually think GOD will sort this out for you? Prayer after prayer flows to GOD to fix it, etc. No, YOU allowed it or did it and YOU WILL FIX IT OR IT WILL REMAIN BROKEN UNTIL YOU ARE BROKEN! Ask God to show you the way, give you truth and THEN, ONLY THEN, can YOU cause the mess of broken tatters to be reconstructed upon the foundation of truth and honor. No "brothers" from space-cadet school are going to whisk you away and no angels are going to RAPTURE you away--you are going to confront that which is yours to confront--IN TRUTH--or you are going to pay dearly the price which will be exacted from you--UNTO THE NEW WORLD KINGS!

Good morning.

REC #2 HATONN

TUE., JUN. 14, 1994 2:56 P.M. YEAR 7, DAY 302

TUE., JUN. 14, 1994WORLD ASCENSION DAY

I promised, in the prior writing today, to share a writing of prophesy with you. We ran out of space so we will offer it here first.

The article itself seems to be a portion of a tape by the same title but we have not been supplied with ordering information. As nearly as we can discern the receiving is from someone called "Sanaka" who, it is stated, is the third son of the Kumara who came from Venus to start the White Brotherhood. Among his past lives were Aaron, Elijah and John the Baptist.

I already see one glaring error in that the White Brotherhood was NOT started by any "Kumara" and, more especially, not from Venus.

Their receiver appears to be Steven Otero who has been a "student of the Light for many years". In April 1991 he was awakened by Master Serapis and Merlin through Bob Fickes. Steven is available for group and private sessions, and house blessings. Contact him at: 3 Fair Acres Road, Central Nyack, N.Y., 10960. The only other information I have is that the article shared here was published in a publication called *Connecting Link* and is from the issue 23.

I ask that this be published because the request for comments comes from a long-standing friend, Grace B. She does not lightly presume upon our time and has been with us since the early onset of our own work some four to five years ago. I don't have many "comments" and she has actually answered her

own questions but it is an interesting article and we are happy to share it.

WORLD ASCENSION DAY--12:12SANAKA

I come to speak to you of the 12:12. There are those of you who participated in the 8:8 and the 11:11 and now there is the completion--the 12:12. **[H: I'm sorry, I don't know what this means so any information would have to come from this person in point.]** That is coming on the 12th day of December, 1994. Yes, that is World Ascension Day, the time when all the 144,000 will ascend into the 4th dimension. And when those of you of this sacred number ascend then all of your brothers and sisters on this Earth will ascend as well. **[H: Well, unless that is the planned "ascension" program of Project BLUE BEAM, I wouldn't hold my etheric breath, but perhaps this party knows more than do I--and certainly since I don't know anything at all about this--it is reasonable that he knows more than do I.]**

I have spoken to you previously, of a secret organization known as the "Illuminati". In truth, those were the former high priests of Atlantis, the initiates of Thoth Hermes. We wish to report to you that this order is transforming. There was a meeting which took place in the etheric plane between my brother Sananda and the souls of this organization. There was a great illuminating light which came directly from the Great Central Sun itself, and these souls became enlightened and realized that they, too, were merely players in a game. Your Earth has been a school of learning for many souls from many parts of the Galaxy who come to learn, to experience. Now these souls have truly become illuminated. And as they continue to strive for enlightenment, they will release control of this world and it will be transformed. **[H: Now this part is not nearly as far-fetched in possibility as it might at first appear.]**

Merely 60 years ago, the prophesy was made by the great Master St. Germain and recorded by one who is known as Godfre [Ray King]--that all would transform upon this Earth when

those who were in control would release. I come to say to you now that this prophesy has reached fruition. You will see that transformation in 1994. **[H: This sort of obviates the "free-will" but it would be rather nice if this would be so.]**

As St. Germain spoke through this channel on the 4th of July, 1993 **[H: We have to assume this to be Steven Otero because Godfre has been gone from your place for quite a long while.]** the key to transforming your economy would be the takeover of the Federal Reserve Banking System and the elimination of the IRS. This has occurred--those forces which control the Federal Reserve Bank have turned its assets over to your government. This action will eliminate your national debt. Soon there will be more announcements of the illegality of your 16th amendment and you, the people, will demand the dissolution and it will be the end of the IRS. And that which has been taken away will be restored to you. The monetary sums which you have paid into your systems will be restored to you.

This will start the transition in your form of government--for this will lead eventually, with the 12:12 of 1994 and into the year of 1995, a transformation where you no longer will be in a system of federal government but in a system of community.

Transformation and ascension into the fourth dimension means that there can no longer be conflict upon your world. There will no longer be competitiveness--there will no longer be the system of capitalism--there will be the system of community and communalism. **[H: I don't think this will be very popular with the gangsters of the New World Order NOR IN THEIR PLANS! Perhaps there is misperception here as to meaning but the facts are that Earth physical plane is for the very purpose of conflict in one way or another so to expect NO CONFLICT will be unlikely in its definitive meaning as accepted in current translation. The further confusion may well come from some assumed misperception that somehow the removal of "the" 144,000 ascending into the 4th dimension (whatever that means) will take away conflict from Earth 3rd dimensional plane. This is not feasible if you understand the original meaning of "the" 144,000 beings.]**

**This could, however, mean that the 144,000 having ascended into the 4th dimension would no longer have conflict in "your (their?) world". The larger problem, however, is HOW does one JUST ASCEND? Ascension itself means becoming lighter in weight and frequency as to allow for passage through the density of Earth into higher and less-dense atmosphere or space. This means reaching the point and frequency of "at the least" invisibility through dispersement OR the frequency of illumination (light) or faster than a speeding bullet and only slightly slower than the speed of thought! To become one WITH light means you must be able to have a frequency of no less than light itself--at which point in that dimension there is NO CAPABILITY OF CONFLICT BECAUSE THERE IS NO PHYSICAL EXPRESSION.]**

Much of your federal government will be dismantled. Only the three branches will remain so that you have a group system of laws, of justice and a council of elders who will assist in administration. But the vast majority of responsibility for your land will be within the local states and local communities, for that is where it should be. Local councils of elders will be established and they will be built around the sacred number of 12--6 males and 6 females. They will administrate by your consent and your total awareness of situations. Blessings to you, beloved ones, for by your will, by your decrees and calls, it has come about. So I say to you: meditate daily, fill yourself with Light and you will accelerate.

This great event on December 12, 1994, has been planned for eons. **[H: Oops--there go the short-term plans of any Blue Beam NASA operation. Unless, of course, it was called by some other name.]** There are four means of Ascension. Three have been demonstrated on your Earth. **[H: Wait a minute--I think I would like to see those demonstrations!]** The fourth way, group Ascension, will now be demonstrated on your Earth. On only two other occasions in this Solar System has this form of Ascension been accomplished--on my own world of Venus and on Mars. **[H: Now you've gone and done it--it's back to sounding like Project Blue Beam where you**

just get *U.S.S. Eldridged* right out into a time warp of time and space--and not into some nice fourth dimensional world of perfection and balanced truth.] And so it will be done upon your Earth as well. [H: Done "UPON"?? The very word "ascension" assumes "off your world"--as used here. Or, are you going to ascend like a hot air balloon? No, it says:] All will go forth into the Light at once. [H: Then what? It sounds like the old "fluffy cloud" syndrome to me. Is it not important to know about some interim stop-offs or anything--just up, up and away--OK with you?]

These events I have spoken about will trigger reactions in those of Earth who have not actively worked for their Ascension. But, there will be an event of such proportion that will convert even the most skeptical. This will take place before the 12:12. This will be the [H: Oh my gosh...!] landing of ASHTAR, the coming of the Pleadians, the Zeta Reticuli and others under the auspices of Ashtar and with the blessing of Lord Sananda. [H: Well surprising as it may be to the bunches of "channels" who tout good old Ashtar as a dashing whiffer-awayer--HE WILL ONLY BE INVOLVED IF THE WORLD IS SET TO TOTALLY DISINTEGRATE AND DISPERSE SOULED ENERGY. ASHTAR IS "A COMMAND"--A COMPUTER CENTER CONNECTION--WHICH COMES INTO PLAY ONLY IF FINAL EVACUATION HAS TO BE ACCOMPLISHED. YES, THERE IS A COMMANDER OF THAT "COMMAND" BUT HIS NAME IS NOT "ASHTAR". ASHTAR is simply used for entity identification. As to Lord Sananda's "blessing"--I travel with this being and I am not aware of any such program plans--but then, I do not advocate "dates" of whisk-away either, so you will have to check it out for selves. I personally, if I were a human physical manifestation, would not care to take off without more destination plans than just into some light beam. Please note that I am NOT discounting this person in any way--I simply am not aware of any such happenings and I would think that possibly I would be. There are already many of both Pleadians and Zeta Reticuli among you.]

You will be prepared for this event. In the early part of 1994 your federal government will finally admit to the existence of the extra-terrestrial life forms. [H: Well here is a clue as the author refers to early 1994 as "will finally..." which indicates that this paper was received some time prior to 1994.] The secret council known as MJ-12 has been dissolved. [H: MJ-12 dissolved? Hummmn.] Your government will admit to cooperating with the Zetas for the last 40 years. [H: Well, they haven't yet done so, no matter how many times they have gotten caught at dirty tricks. I am not sure "cooperation" would be the word of choice at best and most of the cooperation or otherwise has been with other galacnalities than dear little Reticuli.]

This will be a time for the healing of the abductees. [H: Healing of WHAT abductees? Do you mean the ones of ongoing interaction with your own governments? Random hijacking of people is not a part of ongoing experiencing for the heck of it with aliens who already have the smarts to do the cross-DNA and other replications. Whoever is doing this sort of "stuff" is not now coming from the stars, my friends--THEY ARE LOCKED TO YOUR EARTH RIGHT ALONG WITH YOU IF THEY HAVE INSTIGATED THESE ACTIVITIES. THESE TYPES OF BEHAVIORS ARE SIMPLY NOT ACCEPTABLE IN THE COSMOS NETWORK OF LIGHTED BRETHREN. GOD SIMPLY PUTS A LOT OF CONDITIONS ON HIS COSMIC PLAYERS.] It is time for you who have had these experiences to call the Light into you to release all fear; to know that you have participated in the event--that the fear has been a way for you to transmute it from your bodies. You will be healed and recognized for the service you have rendered. [H: Good grief--what service and by whom? Will the next suggestion be to go hop aboard the next available light-beam and go to never-ever land? USE THOSE WONDROUSLY GIFTED MINDS, READERS!]

[H: You had best pay close attention to this next offering. Why? Because, be prepared in advance. Watch out for anyone named "Thoth", any repeat of the bastardized dastardly technology that cost you your world at Atlantis and

**why would ANY alien give you technology that could destroy his own civilizations? You had better start THINKING.]**

When Ashtar and your Pleiadian cousins, the Reticuli and other races land, they will offer you technological assistance--great technology of the fourth dimension. In truth, that technology is not of the Stars, for it was born of the Earth, in Atlantis. This is the technology of Thoth Hermes and they are coming to return it to you. This will be done PRIOR TO 12:12:94.

Then, after 12:12:94 into 1995, your higher centers of understanding will be awakened and you will remember how to use the technology again. [H: Who, the 144,000 or the ones left who were not on the ball enough to get to GO? What, exactly is being said here? If you can't figure it out--it is intended that way--KNOW IT.] Your culture, your civilization will advance into such as you have only dreamed of before. [H: Let's consider a different word--like "nightmare". You couldn't even hang on to your *Constitution*--do you REALLY think you will ADVANCE into perfection?] Atlantis and Lemuria will rise again and this time it will be purified, for there will no longer be the ego--the desire to control and manipulate will be gone from your world. [H: Wow--no ego? When? This year? Do you see signs of this transformation? This very young man will be in a complete ego fit attack just because I question some of the information. Earth is not perfection and it IS a place of ego manifestation. Man may well bring his ego self into CONTROL at some time--but it is as much a part of the physical plane 3-dimensional WORLD as you can get. THIS IS THE VERY TESTING OF MANKIND.]

We say to you at this time, a full 97% of you have chosen Ascension. [H: Say what? 97% of you haven't even been able to choose your own favorite breakfast cereal.] We have spoken before of those who wish to continue with karma. I CRY OUT TO THESE SOULS TO LET GO--TO RECEIVE THE LIGHT OF TRUTH AND JOIN US IN FREEDOM NOW!

It is time now for the Light workers to begin to focus on this event with all of your Light, might and love. I call on all those who are channels to release NOW all thoughts of Earth changes, Earthquakes, tidal waves, of land masses sinking, of economic disasters and wars. All of this is the illusion of Maya and shall be transformed. [H: But this character just said a minute ago that Atlantis and Lemuria will rise again!?!? Where will all the mass go? Will it just slide and slither away with no quakes--what about the ones on top of the "slide"? This may well be an illusioned dream--but what happens when a dream is ended? YOU WAKE UP and face the facts of your expression IN REASON. If a thing is UNREASONABLE--it probably is NOT DO-ABLE! AND, MOREOVER--WHO IN THE DICKENS IS "MAYA" AND HER SINGULAR DREAM? IT IS YOUR DREAM THAT HAS MERIT--NOT MAYA'S.]

When you have entered the fourth dimension you will be immortal. [H: YOU are already immortal--what does the fourth dimension have to do with that? Oh, bodily immortal? Well you lost that in your ascension! Sorry, you can't have it BOTH WAYS!] Your bodies will transform [H: Watch out--here it comes...)--the masses of bone will dissolve into silica. You will be the essence of superfluidity. [H: ?????] But this is only the BEGINNING. In the year 2000 your planet will ascend into the fifth dimension. At that time your planet will be an etheric world, truly a world of Light.

There has been much talk upon your world about the three waves of Ascension, but this has been misinterpreted as three groups Ascending at different times into the same place. I say to you that the first wave will be a group Ascension from the third to the fourth dimensions--this will be the 12:12:94. [H: How dare this, whoever he is, nerd use the counsel of the three migrations to interject you turkeys onto the aboriginal calendar of evolvment into the great elders and Ancients of their progression. Most of you are primitive in soul learning and to assume to usurp the TRUTH to prattle about groups and lift-offs is unacceptable. You ones cannot seem to learn--EVER--to respect the truth of oral KNOWING and con-

tinue to try to turn the sacred into the mundane, tampered with dark ignorance. Hatonn has passion? **I AM PASSION** and some of you had better get some of that "passion" for respect, truth and lighted knowledge or you are going to be waving good-bye after the last ship has gone!] The second wave from the fourth to fifth dimension, will be in the year 2000. The third wave will be from the fifth to the sixth dimension. The sixth dimension is the level of the Christ. **[H: What a bunch of hogwash garbage!]** That is yet to come. We share with you this knowledge for the first time to inspire you. **[H: How inspired do you feel?]**

In the year 2000, your world will become etheric; you will no longer have a physical body as you know it now. Those of you of the 144,000 will go forward at that time and, eventually, all of you will go. Your bodies will be pure Light. The Earth will be restored to the Lemurian vibration. **[H: Heaven help us, please. That was a sorry vibration if there ever was one--especially when it left for the deep also.]** Beginning in the year 2000, although you will have the great technology for five years (1995-2000), it will no longer be needed. You will no longer need machines to create--you will simply create! **[H: Maybe we are just not talking about the SAME year 2000?]**

At that time, the great enlightened ones will walk among you again. Sananda will return, not as your king or messiah, but as your teacher. **[H: That's ALL he EVER WAS!]**

Blessed ones, I have laid it out for you. Now it is for you to seize the moment and go beyond. Meditate on this daily and prepare yourself for this date: December 12, 1994. **[H: I sure do wish I knew what didn't happen on 8:8 and 11:11!]** Think about that date, that time, that number and FEEL it flowing through your body. Blessings to you.

\* \* \*

Let me give you another idea: "...Catch a falling star and put it in your pocket--save it for a rainy day..." "and what a nice world that will be..."

Before closing may we hear from the circle of migrations, please:

Little Crow on "Transition", 1/5/92:

*Ain't none of us going to hell, ain't none of us going to heaven. What we are doing is going into the infinity of our being, the infinity of our creation, which is energy--energy and that's it. Energy has always existed, always shall exist and always has existed and will continue to exist whether we have that realization or not....*

5-19-90:

*In my culture there is no hell, which is a plus. There is no damnation, which is a plus, and there is no salvation--only life. You transist and you live it again and you transist and you live it again and you transist and you live it again and you transist and you live it again, until one day you don't have to transist anymore. **[H: Please read that: "ascension"!]***

6-21-91

*...."So what's the greatest thing you ever did that you think is a self accomplishment?" I said, "Get out of my own way." ....I died. I got out of my way so I could get on and do what I had to do..."*

**WHY DON'T YOU JUST GET OUT OF YOUR OWN WAY AND STOP ACCEPTING ALL THE GARBAGE TOSSED YOUR WAY TO PREVENT YOUR NOTICING THAT YOU ARE NOT DOING YOUR PURPOSEFUL TASK? EVERY BEING HAS A PURPOSE--ARE YOU FULFILLING YOURS?**

Thank you, brother Eagle [Little Crow]--you have kept my scribe going when there seemed to be no way to rev the engine. I am honored, Sir, to serve with you and equally humble for the allowance, for I am gifted to be able to see beyond and into the reality of YOUR responsibility and indeed, I am honored. Aho.

May my brethren come to recognize truth in reality and stop this dabbling in the break-down of illusion.

Salu.

## CHAPTER 8

REC #1 HATONN

WED., JUN. 15, 1994 9:03 A.M. YEAR 7, DAY 303

WED., JUN. 15, 1994

### BIGGER THAN WHITEWATER

The question continues to flow in this direction as to the status of "Whitewater", the Clintons and will they survive the political thrust, and what are the details of their activities? Well, readers, I have no reason which could be considered valid to spend such time and space REPEATING what other people have found to be valid information--or some invalid information balanced against other and conclusions drawn--validly or invalidly. Being connected with the CIA and political intrigue and players--you can be sure the hidden truth is both WORSE THAN GUESSED and WILL BE UNCOVERED SOMETIME, SOMEWHERE--FOR TRUTH WILL ALWAYS "OUT" SOMEWHERE ALONG THE LINE--WHEN THE "BUCK STOPS"!

Each one who comes with information to reveal is gathered up and brain-drained until it presents quite open hostility by those searching for and willing to use ANY METHOD TO STOP THE SHOW-AND-TELL. Can "WE" overcome? I already have done so--now it is up to you to make that decision.

There are trigger words, however, which I will not permit associated with anything from my WORK. They are the words that attract the enemy in great swarms--subversive, insurrection, racketeering, patriot, IRS protestor, etc. "I" certainly have no need to use such terms nor intend any such deeds--even if lawfully permitted in the *Constitution*.

As a "paper" the *CONTACT* must NOT use such advocative terms. We intend to INCITE NOTHING except to hope that you will seek, research, consider personal actions--and find!

We serve information that we hope our enemy will find worthy as well as our friends--in this way TRUTH causes the enemy to become the friend. **My allowance as a "judge" is to never judge the players--only their acting within the play--BUT I CERTAINLY MUST JUDGE THE PLAY AND DISCERN THE CHARACTERS' INTENT TO THE BEST OF MY ABILITY.**

As to Whitewater--it is only a symptom, a happening--even a distractor in the overall. Now, you want me to give you "connections", etc. Well, how can you rule out one connection because it "appears" to be a whole different play? **THERE IS ONLY ONE PLAY--everything is connected. To find that Bush, for instance, is connected with Clinton (even two different political parties) may seem remote--BUT, WHEN YOU HAVE CONNECTIONS WITH THE CIA, WHICH BUSH HEADED--IT BECOMES DIFFERENT???**

I suggested you acquire a book a couple of weeks back for an in-depth look into this very specific situation. The discussion is so pertinent that the book has subsequently arrived on this desk. I will again suggest you get it even though it is quite costly compared to a journal but cheap at any price for the contents. Is it absolutely correct? No, for no one can have all--but these authors have done a very good job on this subject. The book is: *COMPROMISED, Clinton, Bush And The CIA, The bigger story behind Whitewater.* By Terry Reed & John Cummings: SPI BOOKS/Shapolsky Publishers, Inc., 136 West 22nd St., New York, NY 10011. 212/633-2022--Fax 212/633-2123.

**Is this the most IMPORTANT subject for today's need for information? NO, it most certainly is NOT--but it is a distractor upon which myriads of you are focused--so let us handle it and you can follow up.**

I want to discuss other topics so I will simply give you what is published in the April *Executive Intelligence Review*. The review is written by Edward Spannaus and he captions his review with:

[QUOTING:]

**THE BOOK THAT COULD TURN  
WHITEWATERGATE INTO BUSHGATE**

[H: Yes I am quite confident that Ronn J. will have a LOT to say about these operations--but we do not heap and pile our eggs into any one basket--just as we ask you NOT TO DO. I choose to use this review because you will see a familiar name or two which may well SURPRISE you as they are "referenced". There is no way that YOU can know all--especially the ones who play in the global intrigue at every turn of the world. This is WHY you must study all presented at all times--upon less you cannot base reasonable conclusions.]

From at least 1986 on, allegations were circulating in Arkansas that the state was being used for Contra support operations which involved shipments of guns and drugs, and also involved money-laundering operations. During the 1992 presidential election campaign, such stories began to a limited amount of national circulation.

The story was revived on March 25, 1994, when *CBS News* ran a major feature on allegations that western Arkansas had been a base for Contra support operations involving guns and drugs in the mid-1980s. CBS's story was that Drug Enforcement Administration (DEA) informant Barry Seal had set up Rich Mountain Aviation in Mena, Arkansas in 1983, and had used the Mena airport to smuggle guns to the Contras and to bring cocaine into the United States. [H: I want to remind you right here: **WHITE PLAINS, N.Y. IS A FAR MORE IMPORTANT SITE THAN IS MENA, ARKANSAS.**] CBS also reported on various unsuccessful efforts to have the matter investigated.

Unmentioned by CBS was the recent publication of the new book on the Mena operations written by Terry Reed, a pilot who was directly involved in the operation, and by *Newsday* investigative reporter John Cummings.



No such hesitancy was shown by the London *Sunday Telegraph* two days later. It featured a photo of the jacket cover of the Reed-Cummings book with its title *Clinton, Bush and the CIA* quite prominent, with a caption reading: "This book could topple the President." The kicker on the article read: "After the troubles of Whitewater, the White House faces even more damaging charges that Arkansas' former governor was a CIA stooge." **[H: Read that again, please--most of you didn't believe me when I SAID AS MUCH!]**

After reviewing Reed's allegations on Mena, money-laundering, Clinton's ties and disputes with the Central Intelligence Agency and so on, author Ambrose Evans-Pritchard wrote: "If the book comes to be accepted as broadly true, President Clinton may be walking the plank within months."

To anyone familiar with the Reed-Cummings story, Evans-Pritchard's distortions of the book are hilarious. Pritchard assiduously avoids mention of the central thesis of the book: that Clinton permitted these secret CIA operations to operate in Arkansas at the request of the Reagan-Bush Administration. The truth is that the Reed-Cummings book is far more damaging to George Bush than to Clinton; in fact Reed reports that Bush attempted a "coup" against President Reagan.

No wonder that CBS--up until the April 20 *Wall Street Journal*, as we shall see below--has been the only major national media to touch the Mena story. Where are the neo-conservatives, who have been so quick to jump on every imagined scandal about Clinton? Where are the Republicans in Congress, who have been demanding hearings to bring every detail of the Whitewater affair into the circus atmosphere of a televised inquisition on Capitol Hill?

Is it because Terry Reed's story, if seriously investigated, would do what the official Iran-Contra investigations never did: show that the Contra operation was a major source of drug-running into the United States, run under the direct supervision of George Bush? Is it because Reed's story shows that the very least of Lt. Col. Oliver North's offenses was what he was of-

ficially charged with: lying to Congress? Is it because Reed's story could destroy George Bush, once and for all?

### TERRY REED'S STORY

Reed was trained in Air Force Intelligence in the late 1960s, and served on secret projects in Southeast Asia from 1969 through 1975, after which he went into the machine tool manufacturing business in Oklahoma.

Around 1980, Reed was asked by the Federal Bureau of Investigation to monitor his Hungarian business partners in the machine tool business. Then in early 1982, Reed was handed over to what he was told was the CIA. He was introduced to a "John Cathey", who identified himself as working for the CIA. Cathey first asked Reed to gather information on the company believed to be exporting sensitive technology to the U.S.S.R.

Then in March 1983, Cathey briefed Reed on something called "Project Donation", which involved private citizens "donating" airplanes and other items to the Contra support operation, by declaring them stolen and then filing insurance claims. Reed says he turned down the offer. When his plane was stolen from its hangar in Joplin, Missouri a few weeks later, Reed says he didn't make the connection. In August 1983, when Reed and his partners decided to move their machine tool company to Little Rock, Arkansas, "Cathey" again contacted Reed and told him that the CIA had a project in Little Rock, and directed Reed to contact one Barry Seal.

Reed did so. Seal told him that Arkansas was being turned into a CIA "proprietary". A major legitimate arms manufacturer had moved to Arkansas to produce weapons for the Contras. Other companies were being used to provide the critical parts to convert AR-15s to fully automatic M-16s, which had to be done without federal inspection or end-user certificates.

When Seal learned that Reed had experience in flying and conducting air drops in Southeast Asia, he brought Reed into a second operation, which involved training Nicaraguan Contra

pilots in precision air-drop techniques. Two classes of Contra pilots were "graduated" from the training program, conducted at Nella, in a remote area near Mena in western Arkansas.

Seal told Reed that he himself was flying weapons from Arkansas to Central America, and was bringing large amounts of cash back. Weapons were shipped into Mena by barge on the river system controlled by the Army Corps of Engineers to Fort Smith, and then into Mena for shipment to Central America. Many of these weapons originated with the Army and the Arkansas National Guard.

According to Reed, the Arkansas Development Financial Authority (ADFA), which has figured in many recent White-water stories, would issue low-interest loans to other companies involved in secret military and CIA production. Reed says that the CIA was bringing in about \$9 million a week (!) into Arkansas. Much of this money was "laundered" through the ADFA, to provide the basis for industrial development bonds issued by ADFA.

### MOVING TO MEXICO

Because of Reed's familiarity with manufacturing processes, he was asked by his old friend **William Cooper**, who was working for the CIA proprietary Southern Air Transport (SAT), to draw up a business plan to build a machine tool manufacturing plant in Mexico, which could be used as an intelligence front and a vehicle for arms shipments worldwide. [H: I asked that "**William Cooper**" be emphasized here because this article was sent to us by a reader of *CONTACT* with inquiry as to whether or not this is the "UFO"-focused Cooper. Duplication of names in your world are prevalent but I don't need to respond to that question. Why? Because if you want to find out--it is very easy and then you have documentation. Check to see if there is evidence of anything like this in Cooper's businesses or seeming potential contacts. It is always hard to be specific in questioning with so little input--however, this can easily be established. It is much like asking me what connection Bo Gritz might have in a business

circumstance with Khun Sa of Shan. How many of you knew that Khun Sa's country is called "Shan"? Am I making my point? We simply do not need any more conflict or confrontation with ANY "**William Cooper**". He has already early, early on threatened George Green and then turned and threatened the Ekkers and referred to them as "slimy little pukes" and he would "get them with every fucking thing the law allowed"! I simply am not going to get into such discussions, please. As a further example of how misunderstandings happen, I would suggest that the name above, "**John Cathey**", is actually a false identification. Certainly it is not, as asked, **Bruce Cathey of Australia**.] Reed found that the CIA was particularly interested in his KGB-linked Hungarian business contacts who were already operating in Mexico. To Reed's surprise, when he discussed bringing in a company with East bloc ties, his handlers, including "Cathey", began panting.

In August 1985, Cathey arranged for Reed to meet a CIA agent named "**Max Gomez**" in Mexico. Gomez told Reed that he had been hand-picked by the White House to set up an operation in Mexico which could be used to transship weapons to the Contras. Gomez admitted he didn't know anything about manufacturing, so he needed Reed's expertise.

("Gomez", as Reed later learned, was actually **Felix Rodriguez**, a longtime CIA agent who bragged of his close ties to Vice-President George Bush. Rodriguez's boss in the old days in Southeast Asia was the CIA official whom Bush brought in as his national security adviser, **Donald Gregg**. It was Gregg who brought Rodriguez into the White House/National Security Council apparatus which became known as "**The Enterprise**".)

### BARRY SEAL'S STORY

A few months later, **Barry Seal** told Reed that the "CIA" was getting ready to pull the plug on the Arkansas operation. Seal also told Reed the Agency wanted to expand his Mexico plan to include the actual manufacturing of weapons there for sale to Third World countries.

Seal took Reed to a meeting in Panama in December 1985 to plan out the Mexico project. Gomez had Reed's Mexico business plans in his hand, as well as Reed's correspondence with one "Robert Johnson". (Johnson had called Reed a few months earlier, identified himself as a lawyer with Southern Air Transport, and said that he would be reviewing Reed's plans for the Mexico operation. Only years later was Reed to learn that "Johnson" was actually William P. Barr, a "former" CIA employee who later became George Bush's attorney general.)

**[H: Does Gunther Russbacher, Ronn Jackson, etc., KNOW all this? OF COURSE! Isn't it dangerous, then, to be working with them, and them with us? OF COURSE! Are we going to just continue to work with them? OF COURSE! Won't they eventually do us in? OF COURSE NOT! THE MAJOR PROBLEM WITH THE ADVERSARY'S PLANING IS THAT HE/THEY ARE SO FIXED ON THEIR OWN PLANS AND GOALS AS TO ABUSE PEOPLE WHO HAVE SERVED THEM. MOREOVER, THEY ARE NOT PRIVY TO JUST "WHO" IS ON A MISSION "ALREADY"-FOR THE HIGHER-BIG BOYS AND ARE JUST IN TRAINING TO GET TO THE BIG PARTS OF THEIR MISSIONS. IF YOU THINK "GRANDMA" HERE KNEW HER MISSION WHEN SHE TYPED THE FIRST TWO PARAGRAPHS OR THE FIRST TWO DOZEN BOOKS, YOU ARE WRONG. SHE IS STILL WAITING FOR HER PURPOSE--AND, EACH IS WAITING FOR INSTRUCTIONS TO SEEP THROUGH ABOUT WHAT IN HONKERS "WE ARE DOING". If things seem vague in your own mission--wait, but check talents and training and SEE WHERE YOU MAY SERVE! There is nothing more dedicated to truth than a man coming into vision and comparing his past with that which needs doing. He already HAS THE PROOF which we are still having to funnel through TO YOU.]**

Another participant in the Panama meeting was "a possible foreign investor" identified as "Pat Weber"--who Reed later learned was Amiram Nir, an Israeli counterterrorism officer who figured prominently in the Iran side of the so-called "Iran-Contra" affair.

Flying back to Arkansas from Panama, Seal told Reed that he had been blackmailing many people, including, he suggested, the CIA. Seal claimed to have gotten information from the Medellin Cartel that Bush's sons were involved with drugs and were in the dope business. Seal went on to say that he could prove this, that he had "names, dates, places", and even tape recordings and "surveillance videos catchin' the Bush boys red-handed."

Seal then explained that the Republicans were trying to "neutralize" some of the Democrats in Arkansas, and particularly the Clinton crowd, before they could use the information against Bush. Seal's assignment, he said, was to "dirty up" some people close to Clinton, which he did by delivering drugs to Little Rock bond dealer Dan Lasater; this resulted in drug charges being brought against Lasater and Roger Clinton, the governor's brother. Seal had told Reed that his own dirty operations were part of the plan to shut down the Arkansas secret project, and move part of it to Mexico.

About two months later, on Feb. 19, 1986, Seal was shot to death in Baton Rouge, Louisiana. Reed believes this was because Seal knew too much, and that he had become a liability to Bush and the CIA.

Shortly after this, according to Reed's story, there was a showdown between Clinton and the White House/NSC/CIA gang. This meeting took place in an ammunition bunker at Camp Robinson near Little Rock, and included Cathey/North, Gomez/Rodriguez, and "the man in charge", Robert Johnson, who ran the meeting as William Casey's personal representative. Johnson's purpose was to extricate Washington from what was becoming a messy situation in Arkansas. There were widespread rumors all over the place about the dirty operations; too much was becoming exposed. Johnson promised to fix any federal investigation, but he informed Clinton that the operations were being pulled out.

## OPERATION 'SCREW WORM'

As the Arkansas projects were phased out, Reed was put in charge of the Mexican manufacturing project, code-named "Operation Screw Worm", and he moved his family to Guadalajara [Mexico]. Although Reed had a CIA controller on the scene, the individual who seemed to be actually running the operation was Bush's man "Gomez"--Felix Rodriguez.

The project was much bigger than the Contra operation. The intention was to create a global arms network which would expand its ties with East bloc arms dealers and intelligence agents.

But on Oct. 5, 1986, the Contra supply operation came in for some unwanted exposure. A C-123 cargo plane being operated by Southern Air Transport was shot down over Nicaragua. Eugene Hasenfus, the "kicker" who pushed the cargo out of the plane, was the only survivor; Reed's friend William Cooper, who was flying the C-123, was killed along with two other crew members. (It is not mentioned by Reed, but it is documented through later testimony, that the first notification of the missing plane came to Bush's office from... Felix Rodriguez.)

After the downing of the SAT flight, Operation Screw Worm in Mexico was temporarily put on hold, but it was soon started up again on an accelerated basis. In early December, at a meeting with Rodriguez and "Pat Weber" (Amiram Nir), Rodriguez said they had the go-ahead to immediately jump from Phase 1 of the plan (setting up the machine-tool manufacturing plant) to Phase 2 (weapons manufacturing).

Nir said he could expedite matters in Mexico. "Max and I both have friends in high places in the state of Michoacan," Nir said, and he directed Reed to go to the resort town of Zirahuen for a meeting with the governor of Michoacan, Cuauhtemoc Cardenas. Rodriguez told Reed that Cardenas "is in our pockets and I am personally paying him a lot of Agency money to make this project happen." Reed did meet with Cardenas and explain his requirements, and Cardenas did make things happen.

## AMIRAM NIR'S STORY

The true identity of "Pat Weber" was disclosed to Reed by his KGB-linked Hungarian business partner, who also told him that it had been from a Soviet KGB agent that Barry Seal had obtained the compromising video of Bush's children's involvement with drugs. About this same time, because of the publicity around the "Iran-Contra" hearings, Reed also learned the true identity of Cathey/North and Gomez/Rodriguez.

These were only a few of the surprises in store. In late Spring 1987, Reed and his partner discovered that unauthorized shipments were being shipped from their plant to the United States. They then found that the shipments in the warehouse in Guadalajara contained large quantities of cocaine. Through his contacts, Reed confirmed that Felix Rodriguez and the CIA were trafficking in drugs, and that the KGB was also well aware of this.

Then, one day in July 1987, Nir showed up at Reed's warehouse, very frightened, and claimed that the entire CIA operation was out of control.

Nir told Reed that he believed that Rodriguez was a double agent. Rodriguez was compromised years ago in Southeast Asia. Reed already knew that it was common knowledge that the Communists were trying to lure Americans into the narcotics trade in order to compromise them and convert them into double agents. Nir confirmed this, and said that when the CIA found that Rodriguez had been compromised, they decided to use him as a triple agent. He was investigated, but then released. The reason was that Rodriguez and his supervisors were all trafficking in drugs out of the Southeast Asian Golden Triangle. [H: Oh my goodness! Doesn't this open a can of worms in possibilities?]

To Reed's shock, Nir then said that he was convinced that Rodriguez was responsible for the downing of the C-123 with Hasenfus, Reed's friend Cooper, and others on board. Months before that, Rodriguez had boasted that he was also responsible

for the killing of Barry Seal. Nir said in fact the C-123 was not shot down. Cooper and Sawyer were dead before it crashed. It was probably blown up after crashing, and after Hasenfus bailed out. Conveniently, the plane had lots of CIA classified documents on board. Hasenfus had "confessed" about his work for the CIA; he was convicted and then released a few months later. What was the purpose? **TO SHOW THAT PRESIDENT REAGAN WOULD BREAK THE LAW, AND TO FORCE HIS IMPEACHMENT.**

Why get rid of Reagan? Here's where Nir's story, as retold by Reed, gets really interesting. "We think your country has had a quiet, internal coup," said Nir. The problem, he said, was that Reagan was "hell-bent on destroying Communism". This might seem like a good idea. "But if you look deeper, as we Israelis have, destroying or even crippling the U.S.S.R. is not a good idea. As we know in the Middle East, you need a balance of power. Two rival countries, or even more than two, are much easier to manipulate and control than one. It is not intended for either the U.S. or the U.S.S.R. to dominate completely."

Reagan is therefore a threat to world peace, Nir continued. The Israelis see it this way, but they think they are being set up. Bush is now in charge of the United States, and he is trying to overthrow Reagan. It's a coup, plain and simple. If Reagan succeeds in destroying the U.S.S.R., Nir went on, the world will be a much less stable place. Instability, such as exists in the Middle East, will spread. Bush understands this. The CIA is aligned with, and agrees with, Bush.

Along comes a President who is a Hollywood cowboy, determined to kick the Communists out of Nicaragua. The CIA and Bush recognize they have to stop this madman. This is why the shoot-down of the C-123 was staged, to prove to the world that Reagan will violate the law and lie to Congress.

But, something has gone wrong, Nir continued. Reagan has not been impeached. Attorney General Edwin Meese and Secretary of State George Shultz have been able to contain the

scandal. People close to Reagan are trying to drag the Israelis in, by tying the Contra operation to the Iran operation, calling it "Iran-Contra", which puts the media spotlight on the Middle East and Israel.

Nir was very worried that the CIA was continuing Operation Screw Worm in Mexico as if nothing had happened. "And we're afraid we'll now be exposed as an accomplice in all of this. That wouldn't appear kosher to the world for Israel to be conspiring with elements of the CIA, KGB, and DFS (Cuban intelligence) to arm the Third World."

This was Reed's last contact with Nir, who was mysteriously killed in a plane crash in November 1988.

Soon after, Reed fled to the United States with his family. Once back home, he contacted Oliver North, who told him to lay low and not to come to Washington as Reed wanted to do. In July 1988, he learned he and his wife Janis had been indicted by the federal government on charges of mail fraud. Two days before he was to go to trial, the federal government invoked the Classified Information Procedures Act (CIPA) as a result of subpoenas he had issued for the CIA, FBI, DEA, FAA Intelligence Division, etc., as well as Oliver North and other individuals.

At a hearing on June 1, 1990, the prosecutor outlined areas of classified information which were potentially involved in responding to Reed's subpoenas. This included information from the FBI, FAA Intelligence, DEA, and "information potentially that would be brought out on direct or cross, particularly that of Oliver North, Jack Blum, and Robert Johnson."

On this basis and after a review of all the evidence, the judge entered a verdict of acquittal for Reed, saying that no reasonable jury would have found him guilty.

## THE BUSH-NORTH COVER-UP

It is impossible to vouch for the accuracy of everything in Reed's account. But if one applies the test of consistency--that is, if what Reed reports is consistent with known events of that time period--it holds up. Furthermore, Reed's story is consistent with a lot of what was going on in the Bush-North-Second "Enterprise" which is not well known.

Unlike many journalistic accounts of the "Iran-Contra" affair, Reed does not buy into the myth that Oliver North was the mastermind of the whole operation. For Reed, North was an operative running certain projects on behalf of others in the CIA and the White House. There is never any suggestion here that North took any of these initiatives on his own.

The Reed-Cummings account also draws a sharp distinction between Ronald Reagan and George Bush--which is entirely accurate. In Amiram Nir's view, as related by Reed, Oliver North probably fell closer to Reagan than to Bush--which may be true on the ideological issue of bringing down the Soviet Union--but in reality, what North did, including his collaboration with East bloc arms dealers and with Central American drug runners--puts him in the Bush camp.

North himself has enjoyed perpetuating the myth that he was in charge of the Iran and the Contra operations, and that he "took a dive" on behalf of his President, Ronald Reagan.

The myth of Oliver North, the "lone cowboy", was deliberately put into circulation by Meese in his Nov. 25, 1986 press conference in an effort to protect President Reagan. It was at this press conference that Meese linked--for the first time--the just-exposed illegal Contra support operations, with the Iran arms-for-hostages scandal. Meese linked the two operations by revealing that money from arms transactions between Israel and Iran had been "diverted" to the Contras. (This is what Amiram Nir had been complaining about to Terry Reed.) "The only person in the United States Government that knew precisely about this," Meese declared, was Oliver North. From that point on,

the ever-gullible news media jumped pack-rat style onto this newly-coined "Iran-Contra" scandal.

Meese may have thought he was protecting Ronald Reagan, but the real beneficiary of this "diversion" was George Bush. It was Bush who sat on top of the secret "crisis management" structure within the White House, of which North was merely a staff officer. This structure was continuously built up and expanded from 1982 to 1986, so that it ultimately controlled most of the counterterrorism operations and many of the "black" programs within the government.

And this is where the Reed-Cummings book presents a real dilemma for this crowd. They want to use it to bring down Clinton, as Ambrose Evans-Pritchard declared on March 27; but it is very dangerous ground for the Republicans and neo-cons in the United States to wander around on.

Therefore, the *Wall Street Journal* put out the word on April 20: Keep away from the Mena story. In a signed commentary by Edward Jay Epstein, using the CBS broadcast referred to at the beginning of this review as a pretext, Epstein contended that although there may have been illicit activity going on at Mena in the 1980s, Barry Seal was the only one who knew all about it, and he is dead. **[H: OH NO, HE IS NOT THE ONLY ONE!]** "So why waste resources?" It is no wonder that the *Journal* wants to bury this one.

\* \* \*

No, you will not find "new" news in this book--but it will corroborate the information you should have already gotten [*in the CONTACT*] from Rodney Stich, Russbacher and several others--who go into such side-trips as "Monarch", "Rainbow", Phoenix and Phoenix II, MK-Ultra and on and on goes the listing. You will also come to realize that two of your newfound friends were **ALSO VERY GOOD FRIENDS OF BILL CASEY--WHO GOT VERY DEADED OUT OF THIS OPERATION IN DISCUSSION. WHEN THE BAD GUYS START KILLING THEIR OWN BAD GUYS THE OPERATIVES GET RESTLESS AND**

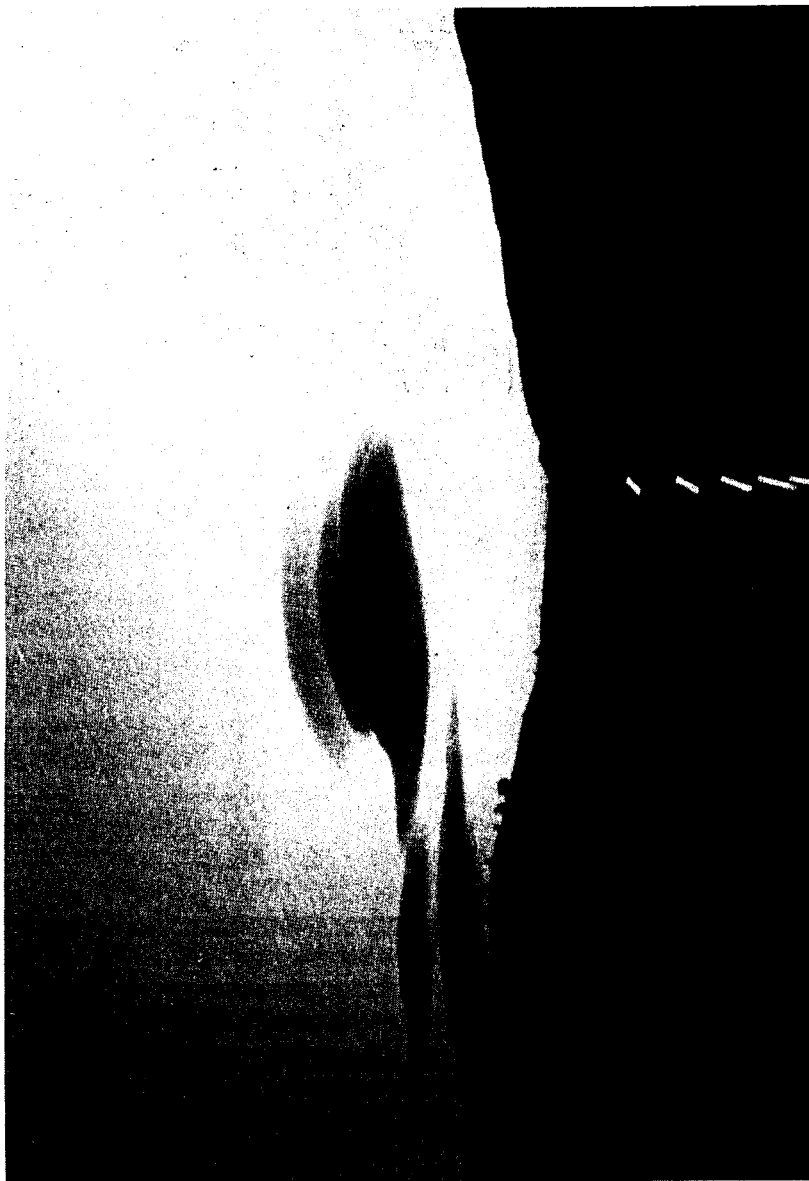
**I CAN GUARANTEE YOU IT WILL NOT BE GOOD FOR THE ONES WHO ORDERED UP AND CARRIED OUT THOSE MURDERS--SUCH AS CASEY. YOU CAN "HOLD YOUR BREATH" ON THAT ONE!**

**As a note to Ronn Jackson as regards his "groups"--I would suggest YOU START SUGGESTING TO ONES LIKE CHRISTOPHER, ET AL., THAT THEY MIGHT WELL CONSIDER DOING SOMETHING GOOD FOR THEIR OWN GOVERNMENT AND WE WOULD BE HAPPY TO WELCOME THEM ABOARD! GOD ALSO WORKS IN MYSTERIOUS WAYS--HIS MISSIONS TO PERFORM!**

**Now for you who still think I am a figment--the next picture you will see, bad as it is--is my "intermediary" shuttle craft (See next 2 pages). I care not who believes this and who does not--for I am not in the "prove-anything" business. Craft are witnessed every day in this location in every form from solid as this picture to "vapor" cloud in a CLEAR sky, as in the second picture. It is about time some of you "intelligence" personages get some of the more intelligent "grand wizards" to smell the toast burning. You are up against the "anti-Christ" and the "anti-Christ" is UP AGAINST ME AND MY FLEET--I AM GOING TO WIN! WHEN YOU CHOOSE UP FINAL "SIDES" I TRUST YOU WILL KEEP THAT IN MIND--SAY, CARL SAGAN, ET AL., AS WELL AS SOME 16 "HOLD-OVERS".**

Have a nice day--please.





## CHAPTER 9

REC #1 HATONN

FRI., JUN. 17, 1994 11:25 A.M. YEAR 7, DAY 305

FRI., JUN. 17, 1994MORE ON KISSINGER

And, we'll try to get through the most of this subject as focus, today. Since this man is so important in his shenanigans around your globe as pertains to YOUR NATION OF THE U.S.A., I MUST offer some insights into his thought presentations to fool you and mislead you. He has a "handler" but it is sufficient for you to recognize the personage.

We have written from this article in *FOREIGN AFFAIRS* [of *CFR*] on two prior occasions so we will leave you readers to refer back to those [see 6/5/94 #1 or 6/8/94 #1 writing] first two printings. We will call this *Henry Kissinger, "Reflections on Containment"*, *FOREIGN AFFAIRS, PART 3*.

I will remind you that this material is DIRECTLY from Henry Kissinger as is presented in his recent book, *DIPLOMACY*, Simon and Schuster, 1994.

[QUOTING:]

THE CRITIQUES OF CONTAINMENT

As containment slowly took shape, the criticism it encountered emerged from three different schools of thought. The first came from the "realists," exemplified by Walter Lippmann, who argued that the containment policy led to psychological and geopolitical overextension while draining American resources. The spokesman for the second school of thought was Winston Churchill, who objected to the postponement of negotiations until after positions of strength had been achieved. Finally, there



was Henry Wallace, who denied America the moral right to undertake the policy of containment in the first place. Postulating a fundamental moral equivalence between both sides, Wallace argued that the Soviet sphere of influence in Central Europe was legitimate and that America's resistance to it only intensified tension. He urged a return to what he viewed as Roosevelt's policy: to end the Cold War by American conciliation.

As the most eloquent spokesman for the realists, Walter Lippmann rejected Kennan's proposition that Soviet society contained the seeds of its own decay. He considered the theory to be too speculative to serve as the foundation of American policy: containment, argued Lippmann, would draw America into the hinterlands of the Soviet empire's extended periphery, which included, in his view, many countries that were not states in the modern sense to begin with. Military entanglements that far from home could not enhance American security and would weaken American resolve. Containment, according to Lippmann, permitted the Soviet Union to choose the points of maximum discomfiture for the United States while retaining the diplomatic, and even the military, initiative. Lippmann stressed the importance of establishing criteria to define areas in which countering Soviet expansion was a vital American interest. Without such criteria, the United States would be forced to organize a "heterogeneous array of satellites, clients, dependents and puppets," which would permit America's newfound allies to exploit containment for their own purposes. The United States would be trapped into propping up nonviable regimes, leaving Washington with the sorry choice between "appeasement and defeat and the loss of face, or ... support[ing] them [U.S. allies] at incalculable cost."

**[H: The most interesting thing to note here is that this man [H.A.K.] was and is a major, major figure WITHIN the circles planning the EXACT thing he denounces above. You see, he simply cannot resist this reverse presentation to show what he has actually accomplished! Who all do you think has already been to North Korea recently to set up this little cute play with Carter? Do you REALLY believe the Korean leaders didn't even "know about inspectors", etc., as CNN**

**has told you? Is it possible that Carter's visit has a lot more to do with CHINA than it did with Korea? STAY ALERT!]**

It was indeed a prophetic **[H: No, like most "prophecies" it is exactly like it was planned or it would not be mentioned herein.]** analysis of what lay ahead for the United States, though the remedy Lippmann proposed was hardly congenial to the universalist American tradition, which was far closer to Kennan's expectation of an apocalyptic outcome. Lippmann asked that American foreign policy be guided by a case-by-case analysis of American interests rather than by general principles presumed to be universally applicable. In his view, American policy should have been aiming less at overthrowing the Communist system than at restoring the balance of power in Europe, which had been destroyed by the war. Containment implied the indefinite division of Europe, whereas America's real interest should be to banish Soviet power from the center of the European continent: **[H: Now doesn't this sound good? Well, the facts are that the U.S. and the Soviets--NEVER STOPPED WORKING IN TOTAL JOINT VENTURE WITH ONE ANOTHER. Did Kissinger know as much? Of course, he helped structure it--how do you think he has gotten to be SO BIG in both nations and around the globe? Remember, Kissinger was a KGB agent!]**

For more than a hundred years all Russian governments have sought to expand over Eastern Europe. But only since the Red Army reached the Elbe River have the rulers of Russia been able to realize the ambitions of the Russian empire and the ideological purposes of Communism. A genuine policy would, therefore, have as its paramount objective a settlement which brought about the evacuation of Europe. American power must be available, not to 'contain' the Russians at scattered points, but to hold the whole Russian military machine in check, and to exert a mounting pressure in support of a diplomatic policy which has as its concrete objective a settlement that means withdrawal.

From among its intellectuals, America was able to draw on the thinking of both Lippmann and Kennan while they were at the height of their powers. Kennan correctly understood Communism's underlying weakness; Lippmann accurately foretold the frustrations of an essentially reactive foreign policy based on containment. Kennan called for endurance to permit history to display its inevitable tendencies; Lippmann called for diplomatic initiative to produce a European settlement while America was still preponderant. Kennan had a better intuitive understanding of the mainsprings of American society; Lippmann grasped the impending strain of enduring a seemingly endless stalemate and the ambiguous causes that containment might lead America to support.

[H: I have recently had to ask that some language and "proposals" for the treatment of politicians be toned down so as to not even remotely represent an idea of insurrection or subversion--a stance to which we HIGHLY OBJECT. My idea might, however, be to cause all politicians to have to sit for some 500 hours in an audience and be required to listen and give accurate accounting to HENRY KISSINGER as he does his typical spell-binding monologue in impassioned manner. This is a man who has absolutely no ability to reach out of his robotic graveltone no matter if he wished to do so. I believe punishment should fit the crime! Further, by "accurate accounting" I mean that every one being disciplined must give ACCURATE REPORTING ON EXACTLY WHAT IS MEANT WHEN MR. KISSINGER SPEAKS WITH SUCH AUTHORITY ON EVERY SUBJECT AROUND--DO YOU REALLY THINK THIS OLD BIRD GOT SO HOITY-TOITY THROUGH HIS PERSONAL CHARISMA? THIS MAN THROWS TANTRUMS, AND REFUSES TO EVEN JOIN MEETINGS (TO WHICH HE IS ALWAYS LATE) IF SOMEONE, ESPECIALLY A GUEST, SO MUCH AS SITS TEMPORARILY IN HIS CHAIR. "THIS" IS WHAT SETS YOUR NATIONAL IMAGE AND YOUR FOREIGN INTERCHANGE!]

## THE MOST COMPELLING ALTERNATIVE

In the end, Lippmann's analysis found a substantial following, though mainly among the opponents of confrontation with the Soviet Union. And their approbation was based on only one aspect of Lippmann's argument, emphasizing as they did its critique while ignoring its prescriptions. They noted Lippmann's call for more limited objectives but overlooked his recommendation for more aggressive diplomacy. Thus it happened that in the 1940s the most compelling alternative strategy to the doctrine of containment came from none other than Winston Churchill, then leader of the Opposition in the British Parliament.

Churchill supported containment, but for him it was never an end in itself. Unwilling to wait passively for the collapse of Communism, he sought to shape history rather than rely on it to do his work for him. What he was after was a negotiated settlement. His "iron curtain" speech at Fulton, Missouri had merely hinted at negotiations. On October 9, 1948, at Llandudno, Wales, Churchill returned to his argument that the West's bargaining position would never be better than it was at that moment. In a much-neglected speech, he said:

No one in his senses can believe that we have a limitless period of time before us. We ought to bring matters to a head and make a final settlement. We ought not to go jobbing along improvident, incompetent, waiting for something to turn up, by which I mean waiting for something bad for us to turn up. The Western nations will be far more likely to reach a lasting settlement, without bloodshed, if they formulate their just demands while they have the atomic power and before the Russian Communists have got it too.

Two years later, Churchill made the same plea in the House of Commons: the democracies were quite strong enough to negotiate, and would only weaken themselves by waiting. Defending NATO rearmament on November 30, 1950, he warned that arming the West would not by itself change its bargaining

position, which, in the end, depended on America's atomic monopoly:

[W]hile it is right to build up our forces as fast as we can, nothing in this process, in the period I have mentioned, will deprive Russia of effective superiority in what are now called the conventional arms. All that it will do is give us increasing unity in Europe and magnify the deterrents against aggression. Therefore I am in favour of efforts to reach a settlement with Soviet Russia as soon as a suitable opportunity presents itself, and of making those efforts while the immense and measureless superiority of the United States Atomic bomb organization offsets the Soviet predominance in every other military respect.

For Churchill, a position of strength was already in place; for American leaders, it had yet to be created. Churchill thought of negotiations as a way of relating power to diplomacy. And though he was never specific, his public statements strongly suggest that he envisioned some kind of diplomatic ultimatum by the Western democracies. American leaders recoiled before employing their atomic monopoly, even as a threat. Churchill wanted to shrink the area of Soviet influence, but was prepared to coexist with Soviet power within reduced limits. The American leaders had a nearly visceral dislike of spheres of influence. They wanted to destroy and not to shrink their adversary's sphere. Their preference was to wait for total victory and for the collapse of Communism, however far off, to bring about a Wilsonian solution to the problem of world order.

The disagreement came down to a difference between the historical experiences of Great Britain and America. Churchill's society was all too familiar with imperfect outcomes; Truman and his advisers came from a tradition in which, once a problem had been recognized, it was usually overcome by the deployment of vast resources. Hence America's preference for final resolutions and its distrust of the sort of compromise that had become a British specialty. The American view prevailed, because America was stronger than Great Britain, and because

Churchill, as leader of the British Opposition, was in no position to press his strategy.

### HENRY WALLACE AND THE RADICAL TRADITION

In the end, the most vocal and persistent challenge to American policy came from neither the realist school of Lippmann nor Churchill's balance-of-power thinking, but from a tradition with roots deep within American radical [H:??] thought. Whereas Lippmann and Churchill accepted the Truman Administration's premise that Soviet expansionism represented a serious challenge and only contested strategy for resisting it, the radical critics rejected every aspect of containment. Henry Wallace, vice president during Roosevelt's third term, former secretary of agriculture, and secretary of commerce under Truman, was its principal spokesman.

A product of America's populist tradition, Wallace had an abiding Yankee distrust of Great Britain. Like most American liberals since Jefferson, he insisted that "the same moral principles which governed in private life also should govern in international affairs." In Wallace's view, America had lost its moral compass and was practicing a foreign policy of "Machiavellian principles of deceit, force and distrust," as he told an audience in Madison Square Garden on September 12, 1946. [H: Radical? Do you see that if you had LISTENED--you would be a zillion years up on this bastardized deceit going on through ones just exactly like Henry Kissinger. The statement just made above was when? Sept. 12, 1946--almost half a century ago.] Since prejudice, hatred and fear were the root causes of international conflict, the United States had no moral right to intervene abroad until it had banished these scourges from its own society. The new radicalism reaffirmed the historical vision of America as a beacon of liberty but, in the process, turned it against itself. Postulating the moral equivalence of American and Soviet actions became a characteristic of the radical critique throughout the Cold War. The very idea of America having international responsibilities was, in Wallace's eyes, an example of the arrogance of power. The British, he

argued, were duping the gullible Americans into doing their bidding: "British policy clearly is to provoke distrust between the United States and Russia and thus prepare the groundwork for World War III."

To Wallace, Truman's presentation of the conflict as one between democracy and dictatorship was pure fiction. In 1945, a time when Soviet postwar repression was becoming increasingly obvious and the brutality of collectivization was widely recognized, Wallace declared that "the Russians today have more of the political freedoms than they ever had." He also discovered "increasingly the signs of religious toleration" in the U.S.S.R. and claimed that there was a "basic lack of conflict between the United States and the Soviet Union". Wallace thought that Soviet policy was driven less by expansionism than by fear. In his speech at Madison Square Garden in August 1946, Wallace laid down a direct challenge to Truman, which caused the president to demand Wallace's resignation:

We may not like what Russia does in Eastern Europe. Her type of land reform, industrial expropriation and suppression of basic liberties offends the great majority of the people of the United States. But whether we like it or not the Russians will try to socialize their sphere of influence just as we try to democratize our sphere of influence. Russian ideas of social-economic justice are going to govern nearly a third of the world. Our ideas of free enterprise democracy will govern much of the rest. The two ideas will endeavor to prove which can deliver the most satisfaction to the common man in their respective areas of political dominance.

In a curious reversal of roles, the self-proclaimed defender of morality in foreign policy accepted a Soviet sphere of influence in Eastern Europe on practical grounds, while the administration he was attacking for cynical power politics rejected the Soviet sphere on moral grounds.

Wallace's challenge collapsed after the Communist coup in Czechoslovakia, the Berlin blockade and the invasion of South

Korea. As a presidential candidate in 1948, he gained only one million votes against more than 24 million for Truman, placing him fourth. Nevertheless, Wallace managed to develop themes that would remain staples of the American radical critique throughout the Cold War and move to center stage during the Vietnam conflict. These emphasized America's moral inadequacies and those of the friends it was supporting, a basic moral equivalence between America and its Communist challengers; the proposition that America had no obligation to defend any area of the world against largely imaginary threats; and the view that world opinion was a better guide to foreign policy than geopolitical concepts. When aid to Greece and Turkey was first proposed, Wallace urged the Truman Administration to put the issue before the United Nations. If "the Russians exercised their veto, the moral burden would be on them. When we act independently, the moral burden is on us." Seizing the moral high ground meant more than whether American's geopolitical interests were being safeguarded. **[H: I don't know about YOU, but every time these slimy scum-suckers start pontificating about "morals" and "morality" I want to puke! I believe where they cover themselves is that there are BAD morals and GOOD morals--and they do not distinguish that they ONLY ultimately sanction the BAD ONES!]**

Though Wallace's radical critique of American postwar foreign policy was defeated in the 1940s, its basic tenets reflected a deep strain of American idealism that continued to tug at the nation's soul. The same moral convictions that had conferred such energy on America's international commitments also had the potential to be turned inward by disillusionment with the outside world, or with America's own imperfections. In the 1920s, isolationism had caused America to withdraw on the grounds that it was too good for the world; in the Wallace movement and its heirs, it revived itself in the proposition that America should withdraw because it was not good enough for the world.

### THE COMPLEXITY OF CONTAINMENT

**[H: "Containment" is actually totally simplistic--not complex. The "complexity" happens ONLY when such as**

**Kissinger EXPLAINS IT in the double-speak of his trained deceptive presentations. You will see that he somehow neglects to tell you that he, along with such as Scowcroft of the Mormon segment, etc., ARE THE ONES WHO SET THE FOREIGN POLICY FOR ALL THESE PAST YEARS IN POINT.]**

One result of the containment policy was that the United States relegated itself to an essentially passive diplomacy during the period of its greatest power. That is why containment was increasingly challenged by yet another constituency, of which John Foster Dulles became the most vocal spokesman. His constituents were the conservatives who accepted the premises of containment but questioned the absence of urgency with which it was being pursued. **[H: Surely by this time ALL of you readers MUST KNOW that ALL of these players are playing the SAME SIDE OF THE GAME--ALWAYS TOGETHER WITH JUST LITTLE APPEARANCES OF DISAGREEMENTS--BUT ALWAYS AGAINST YOU-THE-PEOPLE IN FAVOR OF THE WORLD ONE WORLD ORDER--AND THAT MEANS: THE FOREIGN INFLUENCE OF THE KHAZARIAN ONE WORLDERS AND BANKSTER THIEVES AND ROBBERS. My own team will come out with something like: "Wasn't Dulles pretty nice and I thought former Secretary of State {George} Shultz was pretty nice..." NICE? Whatever do you mean by "nice"--you are talking about men who intend to have a One World Government and One World Order--enslaving YOU, run by THEM. There are several FACTIONS--the only question among them is WHO WILL BE BIG DOG!!**

**Yes indeed I will negotiate "timing" with them because negotiation is not the same thing as COMPROMISE. I will, for instance, SHUT UP COMPLETELY ABOUT RONALD REAGAN'S DASTARDLY DECEIT AND LITERALLY MURDEROUS MISUSE OF POWER--until after the new fiscal year and the Government can possibly bring stability into the currency foundation. "I" have plenty of time. In fact, "I", "we", don't have to talk about it at all--but you see, game players, the information is ALREADY RUNNING**

**AROUND OUT THERE--IT IS JUST THAT THE PEOPLE CAN'T BRING THEMSELVES TO BELIEVE IT AND THE CONTROLLED MEDIA HAS MANAGED TO KEEP IT BURIED.**

**It may be a bit like O.J. Simpson's problems--is O.J. as STUPID as he is beginning to appear--OR WAS HE SET-UP? No, I'm not going to get into it--BUT, it may be interesting to you nice uninformed readers TO COME TO REALIZE THAT O.J. SIMPSON WAS RECRUITED INTO THE CIA RIGHT OUT OF HIGH-SCHOOL. Gosh, I "hope" he wasn't trying to do anything about the thugs trying to destroy the U.S.A. and all the political intrigue revolving around the political criminals working out of the West Coast and Chicago. It all begins to take on a very different flavor, does it not? Well--perhaps "de Shadow" knows.]**

Even if containment did in the end succeed in undermining Soviet society, these critics argued, it would take too long and cost too much. Whatever containment might accomplish, a strategy of liberation would surely accelerate. By the end of Truman's presidency, the containment policy was caught in a crossfire between those who considered it too bellicose (the followers of Wallace) and those who thought it too passive (the conservative Republicans).

This controversy accelerated because, as Lippmann had predicted, international crises increasingly moved to peripheral regions of the globe, where the moral issues were confused and direct threats to American security were difficult to demonstrate. America found itself drawn into wars in areas not protected by alliances and on behalf of ambiguous causes and inconclusive outcomes. From Korea to Vietnam, these enterprises kept alive the radical critique, which continued to question the moral validity of containment. Thus surfaced a new variant of American exceptionalism. With all of its imperfections, the America of the nineteenth century had thought of itself as the beacon of liberty; in the 1960s and 1970s, the torch was said to be flickering and would need to be relit before America could return to its

historical role as an inspiration to the cause of freedom. The debate over containment turned into a struggle for the very soul of America. **[H: Well, I don't know which faction won--but all this surely has cost America her SOUL.]** As early as 1957, even George Kennan had come to reinterpret containment in this light when he wrote: "To my own countrymen who have often asked me where best to apply the hand to counter the Soviet threat, I have accordingly had to reply: to our American failings, to the things we are ashamed of in our own eyes, or that worry us; to the racial problem, to the conditions in our big cities, to the education and environment of our young people, to the growing gap between specialized knowledge and popular understanding."

A decade earlier, before he had become disillusioned by what he considered the militarization of his invention, George Kennan would have recognized that no such choice existed. A country that demands moral perfection of itself as a test of its foreign policy will achieve neither perfection nor security. **[H: Well, I guess Kissinger is an authority on this matter for sure.]** It was a measure of Kennan's achievement that, by 1957, the free world's parapets had been manned, his own views having made a decisive contribution to this effort. The parapets were in fact being manned so effectively that America permitted itself to indulge in a hefty dose of self-criticism.

Containment was an extraordinary theory--at once hard-headed and idealistic, profound in its assessment of Soviet motivations, yet curiously abstract in its prescriptions. Thoroughly American in its utopianism, it assumed that the collapse of a totalitarian adversary could be achieved in an essentially benign way. Although this doctrine was formulated at the height of America's absolute power, it preached America's relative weakness. Postulating a grand diplomatic encounter at the moment of its culmination, containment allowed no role for diplomacy until the climactic final scene in which the men in the white hats accepted the conversion of the men in the black hats.

With all of these qualifications, containment was a doctrine that saw America through more than four decades of construc-

tion, struggle and, ultimately, triumph. **[H: ????** The victim of its ambiguities turned out to be not the peoples America had set out to defend--on the whole successfully **H: ????**--but the American conscience. Tormenting itself in its traditional quest for moral perfection, America would emerge, after more than a generation of struggle, lacerated by its exertions and controversies, yet having achieved almost everything it had set out to do. **H: In God's name, people--if you can't see it, it becomes hopeless to struggle. We might as well simply take our people and get the hell out! Are you NEVER going to see and hear? May GOD have mercy.]**

#### **[END OF QUOTING FROM THIS ARTICLE]**

Dharma, take this off the computer so others won't be imposed by the length of our writings today. Thank you. Go, also, and harden up your tum-tum with anti-acids because the next one is worse. It is written by "SIR" Michael Howard who begins his writing: "Henry Kissinger has never written anything less than *magna opera*, but this 1,000+page blockbuster (*DIPLOMACY*) must qualify as his *maximum opus*...." This observer, however, has some rather astute observations.

REC #2 HATONN

FRI., JUN. 17, 1994 1:58 P.M. YEAR 7, DAY 305

FRI., JUN. 17, 1994KISSINGER ACCORDING TO  
"SIR" MICHAEL HOWARD

The following is a review of Kissinger's book from which we just offered excerpts, *DIPLOMACY* (Simon & Schuster, 1994, 912 pages, \$35.00), as published in *Foriegn Affairs*--May/June 1994.

This is by SIR MICHAEL HOWARD, recently retired from the Robert A. Lovett Chair of Military and Naval History at Yale University. Before that, he was Regius Professor of Modern History at Oxford University. **My goodness!** This will be interesting to see how this man handles the subject, which is terrible, about a book which is totally indecipherable and how one can, finally, make no credible opinion at all. At any rate, however, it is so much better to have this review than to have to read a thousand pages of "Kissinger" (worse than listening to Kissinger for a thousand hours). If, however, you are depending on this review to help you decide the value of the book in point--DON'T.

[QUOTING:]

REVIEW ESSAY  
THE WORLD ACCORDING TO HENRY  
FROM METTERNICH TO ME  
by Michael Howard

Henry Kissinger has never written anything less than *magna opera*, but this 1,000-page blockbuster must certainly qualify as his *maximum opus*. Its title is modestly deceptive. The term

"diplomacy" is normally applied to the techniques and tactics employed in the conduct of international relations, and about these Kissinger is well qualified to write. He is dealing here, however, with a great deal more than techniques and tactics. His topic is the grand strategy, indeed the philosophy, of great power relationships, from the days of Richelieu until our own times.

The proper title of this book would be something like *POWER POLITICS*, but that is a term that Kissinger seldom allows to pass his pen. Instead he refers frequently, and bewilderingly, to "geopolitics". He does not use this term as did its European inventors, Rudolph Kjellen, Halford Mackinder and Albrecht Haushofer, to mean the influence of spatial environment on political imperatives. For Kissinger "geopolitics" is simply a euphemism for power relationships. His use of it is reminiscent of the term "behavioral sciences," which was coined in the United States a generation ago to describe what had hitherto been known as the social sciences, but sounded to suspicious congressmen too much like socialism to qualify for governmental support. In the same way, power politics is a concept (though not a practice) so blatantly un-American that no foundation is likely to underwrite its study. [H: Indeed, so you call it "Geopolitics".]

"Geopolitics", on the other hand, sounds conveniently value-free, though the implementation of some of its theories by German and Japanese statesmen during the first half of this century proves that it is not necessarily anything of the kind. Kissinger would have done better to have come clean and admitted that his subject was neither diplomacy nor geopolitics, as those terms are generally understood, but the subject that he has spent his life studying and much of it practicing: the politics of power.

The subtext of his book, however, explains why he could not do so. Americans do not take kindly to the idea of power politics, even when they are most blatantly engaged in it. From Wilson to Clinton, the rhetoric of American foreign policy has been to deny the need for anything so crude and to denounce the very idea as a European perversion. But for Kissinger, steeped



as he is in the European history of the nineteenth century, power politics is both natural and necessary. The statesmen he most respects--Richelieu, Metternich, Bismarck, even Stalin [**H: PAY ATTENTION!**]-were those who recognized this and practiced it most openly. For power politics is not simply *Machtpolitik*, the accumulation, threat, and if need be use of armed force as an instrument of policy. It is based on the recognition and acceptance of the limits of one's own power.

Statecraft, from the days of Richelieu to those of Nixon, has consisted in the identification of national interests, the realistic assessment of available resources, and the alignment of both in an appropriate relationship within the context of the interests and resources of rival states. If the resources are sufficient, a state may realistically aspire to hegemony, the destruction or subordination of all rival powers. But if they are not, as for the states of Europe from the seventeenth until the twentieth centuries they were not, the statesman must strive to enhance the power of his own state through explicit or implicit alliances. [**H: What you overlook is that KISSINGER DOES! You just don't realize WHICH STATE holds his loyalty. Loyalty is a real misdefined word I use here--for Kissinger HOLDS NO LOYALTY TO ANY STATE!**] In Lord Palmerston's oft-quoted words, there are no permanent friends or permanent enemies; there are only permanent interests.

Kissinger has said this often, and here he says it again, definitively and at considerable length. For him the European practice, particularly as defined by British nineteenth-century statesmen, was not an aberration, but the norm for the conduct of international relations in any era. The American abjuration of power politics in the nineteenth century was a luxury that only their oceanic isolation enabled them to afford. In the twentieth, however, it was a disaster, whether it took the form of isolationism, as it did in the 1920s and 1930s, or ideological crusade, as it did in the 1950s and 1960s. Richard Nixon, claims Kissinger, was the first American president, with the solitary exception of Theodore Roosevelt, to understand power politics and so to guide the United States back into the mainstream of international relations. (It is a claim to statesmanship

for Nixon that could be made as convincingly for Louis XIII of France, Francis II of Austria or William I of Prussia, the patrons of Richelieu, Metternich and Bismarck, respectively, but let that pass.) But the United States cannot be Europeanized. The policies of its statesmen, however much they may be guided by a perception of the national interest, must always be made acceptable to an ideologically motivated electorate. [**H: That is WHY you have to change the attitudes of the electorate!**] That is the problem Kissinger faced when in office, and one to which, in the latter part of this volume, he constantly returns.

[**H: Readers, you will have to realize up front here that this poor writer (reviewer) is certainly unaware of the information you have on HENRY KISSINGER--that Kissinger was an active member of the KGB, is historically a pretender for a throne position in the New World Order and a very dangerous puppet. You must understand that these learned professors such as this nice man are totally UNINFORMED AS TO FACTS. He will also not know the REAL relationships Kissinger has with such as Brent Scowcroft. This would not be so appropriate an interjection here except for that which is going on as we write, in the Asian sector. These people are recognized for exactly who they are in these oriental areas. You must understand that, for instance, it CANNOT BE ALLOWED TO BE KNOWN IN CHINA, KOREA, JAPAN, etc., that Brent Scowcroft is "MORMON". Why? Because in the oriental languages "mormon" is "satan" or "devil" translated from English. No, I am NOT a bigot--this is FACT. And, the very basis of the New World Order revolves around the emerging Mormon "church" and its secret covenants and doctrines. Do the Mormon parishioners realize this? Well, I hope not, for I hate to think that all those nice church-going, tithing citizens know what they are doing and do it anyway. The best way to hide deceit is right under your noses. It is the same with Freemasonry--only the ones USING the "Order" KNOW THE TRUTH. The Mormons base their whole ritual experience on the ORDER OF FREEMASONRY! I don't care what "they" argue against. Go check it out!]**



About a third of this book is devoted to European politics before 1941, from the emergence of the states system after the Thirty Years' War in 1648 to its collapse with the triumph of Hitler. Some academics may lament the absence of more rigorous analysis, others the narrow focus on political elites and the little consideration given the social and economic transformations that provided the context for their policies, but it is a magisterial narrative, well-spiced with Kissingerian insights and ironies. The author is of course at his best on his familiar ground of post-Napoleonic nineteenth-century Europe. **[H: The relating to Napoleon is not far-fetched, readers. Kissinger is programmed to be a Napoleon with deceitful and more devious ways of obtaining POWER. He is typical of that which has become recognized as the "Little Jewish Man Syndrome". He is little, short, ugly, alien and a puppet of higher POWER of the worst kind. He fits every symptom in the "Syndrome". I did not conjure the "syndrome"; it has become a valid psychiatric TERM.]** Whatever the philosophers may have said in the eighteenth century about the balance of power, the princes of Europe then still fought for aggrandizement or survival as nakedly as their predecessors. It was not until Metternich that a statesman appeared who had not only internalized the concept but was given the opportunity to create a new international structure that explicitly embodied it. His less perceptive successors allowed it to collapse. Bismarck recreated it, although on a far less stable basis. Again his successors allowed it to collapse.

The First World War came about not because of the unstable power balance created by competing alliances (though it is not quite clear whether Kissinger accepts this), but because the German Empire was no longer interested in maintaining a power balance. The Second World War followed because the victorious allies were incapable of, or uninterested in, restoring that balance. The withdrawal of the United States, the pariah status of Russia and the dithering of Britain, whose leaders had forgotten the lessons so sagely taught by their predecessors, left a vacuum that could all too easily be filled by the expansion of

German power. When U.S. leaders came to pick up the pieces, their effort was in the belief that the balance of power, far from having prevented those wars, had been their cause. So they set about creating a new world order based on different, and erroneous, principles.

## WOODROW'S WORLD

Like Metternich, Woodrow Wilson had the opportunity, or so he believed, to create a new international system based on a coherent ideology. The ideology, like that of the balance of power, derived from the eighteenth-century philosophers, who assumed an underlying harmony in nature that was distorted and broken only by human error and misperceptions. International conflict was at best the result of what Marx called "false consciousness"; at worst of the sinister activities of monarchs, aristocrats, or, a little later, "military-industrial complexes", all of whom, as Kant pointed out at the end of the eighteenth century, had a vested interest in war. For the Wilsonians peace was not a precarious condition maintained only by a constant and conscious balancing of power and interests, but the normal state of mankind, or at least it would be if only the artificial barriers to its maintenance could be swept away.

In this view American democracy was a microcosm of humanity, and nations could and should govern their relations by the same kind of consensus as the Americans did themselves. There should be an international town meeting--the League of Nations--to establish that consensus, and a posse comitatus to enforce it against offenders. As in domestic affairs, the security of one was the security of all. Separate pacts, alliances and military guarantees were as unacceptable on the international plane as they were on the domestic. Peace, in short, was indivisible. **[H: How can one possibly make comment on the "Wilson" era association without even mentioning right up in the front paragraphs the incredible impact of Wilson on the economic destruction of the WORLD--through the damned Federal Reserve System which is nothing more than a foundation upon which to build in sure-scavenging of the entire wealth of the WORLD.]**

When in 1919 the Congress of the United States was called upon to ratify the covenant setting up the *League of Nations*, it understandably recoiled from a universalism that would have committed the country to undifferentiated and global intervention. But, having no tradition or understanding of power politics, it relapsed into the opposite extreme of isolationism. **[H: Readers, can you see how UNINFORMED this writer truly is and this is a knighted PROFESSOR. If you are a subscriber-reader of our paper--YOU ARE INFORMED SO MUCH BEYOND THE "EXPERTS" THAT YOU SHOULD BE ROLLING ON THE FLOOR IN HYSTERICAL LAUGHTER AT THIS POINT! I rarely have an opportunity to pat you people on the back for your accomplishments as relative to those ACCEPTED experts honored by robes and stripes. The scholars are only exposed and professoried, degreed and hoodwinked by the history presented to them for use. Historically, THEY ARE TOTALLY UNINFORMED!]** When the power balance in Europe collapsed in 1940, President Roosevelt saw that the necessities of the power balance demanded American intervention to prevent a German victory, but his electorate still did not. **[H: Say what???)** When the issue was decided for them by the actions of their adversaries, the American people went to war, not to restore a balance of power, but to punish the aggressors, enforce their surrender and put their leaders on trial. When peace was eventually reestablished, a new world order was created under American leadership based on Wilsonian principles, except that this time the United States locked itself into the United Nations and tried to provide it with teeth.

### THE UNRESTRICTED COLD WAR

When the Soviet Union revealed itself to be, not a loyal partner in upholding the American concept of world order, but a potential adversary, such statesmen as George Marshall, Dean Acheson and George Kennan accepted the concept of "containment", which was effectively an update of the traditional balance of power. But in order to gain public support their rhetoric had to be universalist. In fact Stalin, in Kissinger's view, had no serious global ambitions. He was an

old-fashioned realpolitiker concerned with the cautious expansion of Soviet power, and he expected his adversaries to be playing the same game. He made it clear to the British that he would have no objection to their establishing military bases in Western Europe *pari passu* with the establishment of Soviet power in the eastern half of the continent. If the Western allies had been similar practitioners of realpolitik, Kissinger suggests, a deal might have been struck immediately after the war along the lines that Churchill himself favored: a Soviet pullout from Germany in exchange for the Finlandization of Eastern Europe. As it was, the American leadership could mobilize the domestic support necessary to achieve even the most limited objective of a power balance in Europe only by proclaiming a crusade, as it did in the Truman Doctrine. The global implications of this crusade were to be made suddenly explicit by the purely adventitious attack across the 38th parallel by the forces of North Korea in a region in which American statesmen had explicitly and understandably stated that they had no interests to defend.

The United States now found itself committed to a conflict that was not only global but to all appearances permanent. But it was one, Kissinger points out, to which the American people were temperamentally well suited. They were pledged to the defense, against the forces of an evil empire, of a world that, if left to itself, would be free, harmonious and democratic. Any administration, whether that of Truman or Eisenhower, that adopted anything less than a posture of total and undifferentiated hostility to the Communist world was subjected to the unrelenting attacks of its opponents. Young John Kennedy in particular, after the disastrous Bay of Pigs fiasco, had to show both his domestic and Soviet adversaries that he was prepared to live up to his rhetoric and defend the frontiers of freedom wherever they might be and whatever the cost, and he unwisely chose to do so in Vietnam.

It would be hard to find--apart from Korea--a region where the United States had fewer interests to defend, but it was there that the Kennedy and Johnson administrations believed that American resolution was being tested and that the decisive battle had to be fought. But Vietnam was a battlefield where Wilso-

nian ideals were as irrelevant as U.S. military power. Realpolitikers like Hans Morgenthau joined hands with pacific isolationists like Noam Chomsky to castigate a policy from which even America's closest allies tried to distance themselves. After five years it was clear that the Vietnam involvement was as much a domestic as a military disaster. In consequence, the American people, without quite knowing what they were doing, elected a president who, much as he admired Woodrow Wilson, shared few of his ideals, and Nixon selected as his adviser Henry Kissinger, who shared none of them.

Kissinger has already told us in his memoirs **[H: Goodness, don't you just love a humble person who writes his memoirs BEFORE the fact instead of as "memoirs" or maybe he has rewritten the definition of that word also.]** how he tried to manipulate the balance of power to extricate his country from the Vietnamese morass. **[H: B.S.!! This ass was a prime participant in setting up Vietnam as it turned out to be.]** Although his success in doing so was, to put it mildly, limited, he nevertheless transformed the international scene. He treated the Russians not as criminals but as adults with legitimate interest of their own. **[H: Well of all the things Kissinger did not have a right to do was to treat anyone else as if HE, HIMSELF, KNEW THE DEFINITION OF "ADULT".]** He brought the Chinese into play as independent actors in the international system **[H: Yes indeed, he set up the only accepted businesses in China at the time. Good old Kissinger Associates and American Express, not to mention those nice old banks.]** and he destroyed the specter of "Arab nationalism" by regaining Egypt as a Western-oriented power. **[H: I marvel that nobody hanged this jerk! I only say this because there is no way to subject him to his own lectures as punishment for his atrocities against the world population.]** This he has already dealt with very fully in the two volumes of his memoirs. Here he summarizes the process succinctly and dispassionately, with remarkably little reference to the part he played. It was hardly his fault that the Nixon era ended in such humiliating disaster, and neither he nor his successors could prevent the Russians from exploiting the American loss of nerve that resulted from Vietnam, Watergate and the U.S. humiliation in Iran. **[H: Oh my**

goodness, readers, Kissinger was as near to "deep throat" as any living being in the Nixon downfall and disaster set forth. **Do you see how one lie piles upon another--out of the mouths of supposedly informed and brilliant expert authorities and they get bigger, deeper and more grossly expounded with each speaker or writer?]** But not only did Soviet triumphalism eventually provoke the Reaganite reaction in the United States, but, Kissinger suggests, it produced the over-extension of Soviet resources that led directly to economic and ultimately political collapse. In spite of the Wilsonian rhetoric and the mistakes to which it led, suggests Kissinger, the United States had actually been applying a doctrine of containment throughout the Cold War, and ultimately it worked. Whatever the flights of Wilsonian poetry in presidential addresses, fundamentally the Americans had been talking the humdrum prose of power politics, and the Soviets **always knew it.**

Now, Kissinger believes, we are back in a multipolar world. He had tried to create one in the 1970s, with China, Europe and Japan as potential great powers, together with the Soviet Union and the United States, making possible a Metternichian or Bismarckian balancing game. Then only China had been willing to play, or rather China produced in Chou En-lai the only statesman who was willing to play; the Europeans were still too disunited and the Japanese too modest.

Today Kissinger sees better hope of true multipolarity. American military supremacy, though unchallenged, is of limited value in the modern world. Europe and Japan have drawn level as economic powers, and China is likely to do so during the coming century. Without accepting the "declinist" thesis that some of his more apoplectic Harvard associates have attributed to Paul Kennedy, Kissinger sees the need for the United States to learn to function as one power in a complex system that it can neither escape nor dominate. The hopes of yet a third new world order in which the United States will be able to impose its pluralist-democratic ideology on a grateful world will go the way of those entertained by Woodrow Wilson and Franklin Roosevelt. Once again America must define her interests and bring them into balance with her resources. "The fulfillment of

American ideals," Kissinger concludes, "will have to be sought in the patient accumulation of partial successes." The Clinton administration, which in spite of its necessary rhetoric wants to involve itself as little as possible with the anarchic world beyond the oceans, can only take comfort from such cautious minimalism.

### GOODBYE TO ALL THAT

But if the universalist philosophy of Wilson has been an ignis fatuus, a flicker of marsh gas only leading deeper into the quagmire, does that of Metternich furnish the United States today with more reliable guidance? [H: Do you see what a "professorship" offers one in ability to sidestep crudeness? How many of you realize the "meaning" of ignis fatuus? Doesn't it sound better than "fart"? Does establishing self as an intellectual personage give right to speak above the heads of readers and listeners? That is ALL it does, my good friends. Kissinger, for instance never EARNED a degree in anything--but is a professor "somehow" with honorary degrees and B.S.--that is not Bachelor of Science. At least we can find humor and understanding in this particular reviewer.

I think of Kissinger and his degrees of honor. How many of you watched as Mohammed Ali (the ex-boxer) was awarded AN HONORARY DOCTORATE OF LAW--DEGREE? This man could barely walk, could not actually talk and the brain damage of his honorable, but battering, career was visibly upon him. Well, I'm glad the Doctorate in "LAW" (as in 'attorney') was bestowed upon him--because somehow this is the way I see ALMOST ALL ATTORNEYS!]

Power politics (or, as Kissinger insists, geopolitics) certainly provided a necessary framework for statecraft in Europe between its two Thirty Years' Wars, that of the seventeenth century and that of the twentieth century, but how relevant is that experience likely to be to the world of the twenty-first?

My own judgment is: not very. We would not be wise to regard that limited slice of world history as a universally applicable norm and try to project its values onto the far more diverse yet interdependent world of tomorrow. The prescriptions of Richelieu could be as irrelevant as those of Woodrow Wilson, if not more so. During the two centuries between 1650 and 1850 Europe consisted of what political scientists call "perfect states," whose rulers owned no allegiance upward nor, more to the point, downward. They were absolute in their power to conduct foreign, if not domestic, policy. In their largely self-sufficient agrarian economies, transnational interests were minimal. The conduct of foreign policy was in the hands of small elites who, as Kissinger points out, were often interrelated and shared common values; shared more with each other, indeed, than they did with the peoples ruled over by the dynasties they served. For such elites power politics could be conducted as a game of skill. Even if they lost, the consequences were seldom catastrophic, and certainly not for them.

This system was badly shaken by the wars of the French Revolution, but not destroyed: it staggered on for another half-century. By 1900, however, it had ceased to work. Political developments within their own countries had destroyed the capacity of the old elites to play nicely balanced games of power politics. Kissinger points out how even within the most autocratic of European states, the Russian Empire, the government was running scared of nationalist public opinion. In Germany the Bismarckian system collapsed less because of the lack of diplomatic skill on the part of his successors than because of an increasingly unmanageable Reichstag. As for Britain...

Kissinger is curiously blind to what was happening in Britain in the nineteenth century, and to its consequence. He quotes with understandable approval the statements by Castlereagh, Palmerston and Disraeli about national interests and the balance of power, while regarding their nemesis, Gladstone, as something of an oddball. But Gladstone was the voice of the future, his adversaries that of the past. He was the true avatar of Woodrow Wilson, and he was not alone. He represented a rising tide of liberal internationalism in British public opinion,

which by the twentieth century was to become dominant. Edward Grey, Britain's liberal foreign secretary in 1914, knew all about the balance of power and tried, by his alliances with France and Russia, to preserve it. But his efforts had to be almost as covert as those of Roosevelt in 1940: the parliamentary majority to which he was responsible abjured the whole concept of a balance of power. When it supported British entry into the war in 1914, the rationale was not to preserve the balance of power but to protect the neutrality of Belgium and vindicate the rule of law. And the war aim of the British Liberals was the creation of a League of Nations, an idea proposed by the British philosopher Jeremy Bentham and powerfully propagated in the United States by emissaries of the British Union for Democratic Control. The idea of the League may have been, in Kissinger's words, "quintessentially American", but it was far more popular in Britain between the wars than in the United States. If British statesmen between wars failed to pursue "the national interest" in the traditional fashion laid down by their nineteenth-century predecessors, it was not simply because they were more clumsy and shortsighted. It was because public opinion made it impossible for them to do so.

I make this point, not out of any British chauvinism, but because it indicates a deep flaw in Kissinger's analysis. The model for the conduct of international relations that he holds up for our admiration had simply ceased to work by the beginning of this century, not because of unskilled statecraft, but because the hermetic system in which it had been effective had ceased to exist. The more democratic societies became, the less possible it was for the system to survive. The Wilsonian illusions that Kissinger regards as uniquely American in fact originated outside America and have now spread far beyond, and it is arguable that the more widely they are spread, the less illusory they become. Further, in a world that is now so inter-dependent, it is questionable whether the concept of a purely "national" interest makes sense any longer. Finally--but this takes us into very deep waters--there is now a question mark over the primacy of the state in the international system and its capacity to control those huge economic, social and demographic movements known as transnational flows. Given the

prevalence of something like international anarchy, where would a new Metternich begin?

Kissinger's own sagacious prescription is that of all wise old men: *surtout, pas trop de zele*. It cannot be said that his book furnishes any profound guidance to those who have to pick their way through the new world **disorder**, but that was hardly its purpose. It is history, on a splendid and massive scale: a magnificent survey, not only of the world in Kissinger's own lifetime, but of that ancient regime from which he derived his values and to which he now looks back with such understandable nostalgia.

\* \* \*

I do not wish to spoil the impact of such incredibly dull and say-nothing writing. However, I so suggest that if you are going to invest in reading material relevant to Henry Kissinger, you invest in the book through *Criminal Politics* called **HENRY KISSINGER, Soviet Agent** by Frank Capell. \$10.00 plus \$1.50 postage and handling. P.O. Box 37432, Cincinnati, OH 45222, or phone: 1-800-543-0486 or 513-621-7100.

Isn't *Criminal Politics* the group that won't allow us to print their information? Well, yes--sort of, but **THEY DO NOT HAVE A CORNER ON TRUTH--THEY DO, I GUESS, HAVE A CORNER ON HENRY KISSINGER...** What do I think of *Criminal Politics*? As a magazine or about Lawrence Patterson? As a magazine it is too expensive and covers the same thing the other journals and papers of high-calibre resources, such as *SPOTLIGHT* cover. As for Larry Patterson--*SPOTLIGHT* recently said about enough on the subject of Lawrence Patterson which I am sure he would rather I not print herein.

Readers, these are small-time players--bit players in a game so big you cannot absorb it all. Just when you think you can grasp a bit of it you will find it eluding you again and again. When you speak of powerful persons, important figures--you don't even know the real barons of power. How many of you know

who **Maurice Templesman** is? OH? Never heard of him? If **Jacqueline Kennedy Onassis** hadn't just died you still wouldn't hear of him. This man is without a doubt one of the most shadowy and sinister figures in your world today. He is a billionaire many times over and you are not going to find him listed in any *Who's Who*. However, he served as the king-pin in operations involving the Belgium Congo, Rockefeller, deBeers cartel (Harry Oppenheimer), etc., etc., etc.

No indeed, good readers, I am NOT here to restructure your world or SAVE anything or anyone--I do not even care to debate the issues with such as Maurice Templesman and cronies. And where can you find this man, hardly-about-town? New York, predominantly. This is one smart businessman who never tells or shows a thing--he doesn't need to. He will never leave a paper trail to get in his way and you will never find public records of his firm's holdings, transactions, revenues or profits. How is he so smart? Well, it doesn't matter--but YOU could take lessons.

However, he learned and uses the information to protect his privacy--LEGALLY. He was for years an international secret agent (Oh no, not another one!) and a top level covert operator for the Rockefeller consortium. Well, he was genuinely nice to Mrs. Kennedy Onassis and he had the type of understated ego that would rather "have" than "tell about it". Indeed, a lot of you could take some lessons in management.

Ah indeed, there are a lot of infamous persons yet for you to meet, eh what Mr. Jackson?

Salu.

REC #1 HATONN

SAT., JUN. 18, 1994 9:15 A.M. YEAR 7, DAY 306

SAT., JUN. 18, 1994

PLEASE THINK  
WHERE DO WE GO FROM HERE?

As always--we go wherever you WISH to go! God only provides possibilities and YOU must fulfill the plan.

PLAYERS

I am continually amazed at you readers--in opposing directions. One day you see the way of it and applaud the accomplishments. The next you bash us for utilizing that which is actually sent for your assistance--as being somehow "unGodly" or "couldn't we do it some other way?"

You are massively helpful in your mailing campaign. We are told by Buckley's Treasurygate group, for instance, that some 7000 letters are going to the Governor of Nevada. Couple that with the hundreds sent in by you people and you two reading audiences will swamp that office in behalf of Ronn Jackson.

Is Ronn Jackson "one of mine"? No--he is HIMSELF--one of God's. Now, what do I mean by this? I mean that no man is an island unto himself and EVERY man, to grow, must have a place of service in which to grow. We don't just swing down on our rope (being your ancestors, we must by definition, be apes) and grab a "sucker" out of the people. We don't snatch, bully or BRIBE. We present opportunity to fit the circumstance and need of both service and THE MAN. Sometimes it is SERVICE FOR "THE" MAN! The last thing you will find from any we touch is a rolling around on the floor chanting and donning flowing robes to put on a pious face and sit in a lotus

position and stare at the stars the rest of his journey--NEVER! So, if you are doing this--you are NOT serving in potential--you are waiting for God or lightning to strike you--possibly BOTH. It won't happen! A man must present himself in the proper place even for lightning to strike him--USUALLY IN A GOLF GAME?

It is TRUE--there is no living creature, including man, that can't be touched by God and changed or given to "see". When this is at ready for service, we the messengers are sent to give the message. YOU HAVE TO HAVE ONES LIKE GUNTHER RUSSBACHER, RONN JACKSON, BO GRITZ, AND OTHERS WHO SEEM AS "UNLIKELY" TO GET YOU THROUGH THE MISSION. How many of YOU have contacts and strength to move Austria? How many of you who can't, by working diligently, change a single thing in the circles of power-politics and force? How many of you by your own journey thus far can do very much of anything to even TOUCH the game being played by the adversary? How many of YOU can go forth and command gold transfers that the "Elite" would rather you not transfer? How many of YOU have the ability, even through blackmail strength and knowledge, to cause transactions to be completed and commitments turned over?

Oh, you think "I" do it? No, I serve just as do each of you--and it is long, hard negotiations and insistence on agreement-keeping and still it takes "longer" and more tedious "bargaining". WHY DO YOU THINK THE MEN I NEED CONTINUE TO BE IN PRISON--EVEN IF IT BE IN MEDICAL FACILITY? Did you actually think God would pull off some MAGIC coup? Confound it, what good would that do YOU? YOU are manifest on that physical stage and you will perform or you will be dropped from the cast of players--it is quite simple. If you have no more desire to fulfill YOUR task and play in YOUR role, then I suggest you take a reasonable look and consider why any other cast of workers would desire your company just to use up their time and energy? I sincerely suggest you ALL go back and read about BLUE BEAM [see 6/9/94 #1 HATONN writing]. Your enemy is getting ready to shoot a whole bunch of you reli-

gious persons right out into never-ever-again land! Exciting? NOT OUT THERE!

## MONEY

The question was posed last evening, "Why do we have to so topically consider money for our work--can't we 'just do it'?" Why? Because you are in a physical world where everything you touch requires the transfer of that which you call money (barter--something). In your own instance here you can only collect great law-suits and bashing and bits of money well managed to barely survive. Our mission needs more assets to simply get our fundamental structure built to offer passage. It MUST be done in an acceptable, reasonable manner--with no magical side-shows. Man must see that, if given opportunity and using integrity and talent, he can live a Godly-based life. It must be presented in the physical realm and experienced in the physical realm, and accomplished in the physical realm lest it have no VALUE at all! You have been torn DOWN in the physical expression--you must BUILD UP in the physical expression. Once you LEAVE the physical expression you no longer are a part of it except in possible guidance capacity--most move on and do not even participate in that role. CHECK YOUR OWN SOUL.

Let us take the Ekkers for instance. They have NOTHING. But still it is considered by their enemies that they have millions of dollars. Further, they are attacked at every turn--but STILL IT IS THROUGH THEM IN ONE WAY OR ANOTHER THAT CONTACTS ARE MADE AND POSSIBILITIES GROW. It is now getting better as others see and realize their own capabilities and participation--while others must still wait. Is it only because of me, Hatonn? No--they have felt the responsibility and have struggled day and night to effort to fulfill the needs here so all could move a bit further toward goals. Why THEM? Because they will give it all back to me and we can share the gifts among us and build according to talents and needs. They have been tested UNDER FIRE and passed the testing. Now we have ones who have strength in positions higher-up-the-ladder of conclusion for our needs--and they too



are having to pass testing and come into realization of mission. In the process THEY have to convince others who hold power around them--to RELEASE according to agreements. You bet your pinky I am involved--but I am not going to do it FOR you! Sometimes I "reason" quite diligently and it is most unpleasant for my adversary--but I will not do YOUR JOB. If YOU will not do YOUR job--we go to another who will serve according to his commitments on THIS LEVEL OF PREPARATION FOR THE PLAY UNDERWAY. MANY PLAYERS FORGET THEIR ROLES AND THEN FORGET THE LINES. THE POINT OF THE ADVERSARY IS TO FRY THE BRAINS AND INCAPACITATE HIS OPPOSITION THROUGH MIND ALTERATION AND BRAIN-DRAIN. IT WORKS! THE VAST MAJORITY OF MANKIND IS MIND-DEAD, NO LONGER EVEN THINKING FOR SELF--PAST THE NEXT HIT OF DRUGS OR WELFARE, OR, OR, OR.

It takes TIME and massive effort to weed out the thieves and consorts in every transaction under way. But you will find the adversarial thieves are falling to left and to the right and right out of the loop.

For instance, there is something like a wad of 1.4 million TONS of gold to be "moved". Does anyone want to calculate the massive amount of loot that represents? This, in a time when thugs will kill for \$1.50. Can you even fathom how any tiny handful of men can get this accomplished--even with the help of an entire alien fleet? BE PATIENT!

Next, we have to WAIT while you outgrow your need to KILL IN ORDER TO WIN. "Death" is too good for some adversaries. There are far more and better punishments than is a transient "death"; but that is neither here nor there--depending on the presentation of the personage as expressed. You have so many duplications running around who are programmed for this or that--that often times the involved parties know who they are and their absence is a massive improvement. For instance, if you have a little child's robot toy which keeps climbing the stairs and you can't get down the stairs--what are you going to do? Aren't you going to remove, at the least, the batteries and

park the critter? Lucifer has a lot more players in "quantity" without any soul expression than there are you who are souled beings--at least two-thirds of the global population, as a matter of fact. So, the Elite can simply kill off the undesirables and, believe me, that includes the ones he will also tout for fair treatment--the homosexuals who practice physical expression of certain acts. He will urge them on and CREATE MORE just to insure the demise of them all--ultimately, one way or another. The only group he CANNOT get rid of--are the true creations of CREATOR. He can kill the body--but HE CANNOT GET RID OF THE SOUL. Well, he thinks he has found a way to do that--and it will get rid of a lot of annoying interference--by simply translating bunches through his new ability for one world religion and simply whooshing bunches into outer nothing. They, the ones making the journey, will have no idea they aren't going to end up in the pearly City of Light with God to their left. Those souled beings will take eons of sequence passage to re-assemble their soul essence into energy functioning form again. You don't get anywhere for believing on anything "PHYSICAL" to save you--no MAN can do anything FOR YOUR SALVATION OF SOUL. The 'RAPTURE' was manufactured for this VERY DAY OF SATAN!

Why do you think the *Bible* warns of the latter days being so hard on the "Christians"? Well, that means any who BELIEVE they are to be transferred as human expression in some God's manifestation. "Christ" is a STATE OF "BEING". It is a state of soul-energy expression. BUT, you have chosen to lay the label onto MAN and dance a "man's" dream, and then you will follow the piper who will be paid handsomely. The very EX-PRESSION OF CHRIST is based on the fulfillment of journey in the expression of goodness--not hop, skip and jump on the first RAPTURE presented in holographic form. Oh, at onset it will APPEAR valid enough--for a holograph is nothing more or less than mechanical expression of thought coalescence. So, what will be assumed by the masses is that somehow "their" God, or whatever, has sent a rescue team of some kind to bring you to the land of lounging around with milk and honey. Darlings, it will simply NOT BE SO. All that will happen is that



you will get whisked AWAY! No milk and honey--evaporation into a time warp of NOTHING.

Will many listen to me? The ones who wish to hear, will hear. Now, we can talk about the TRUE mark of the beast. That is the ultimate separation, my friends. The BEAST, himself, will send you out-there some-where! Oh yes he CAN! He has been practicing!

### BUT WHAT OF GODLY ALIENS?

What about us? We are to bring the "message", the WORD and show you the way. We will work WITH you--not FOR you. There is nobody going to be forced to do anything--including choosing the correct bunch of aliens to watch out for you. We will present in colors to identify--openly. Believing is YOUR problem, not ours. So don't expect magic shows to prove to the unbelieving--although the proof will be magnificent for the searching brothers. Perfection is not your goal, good friends; working TOWARD perfection is your task as you experience your journey. Reclaiming and creating balance and harmony in a global sense and society is your responsibility. I did not say your "gift"--I SAID: YOUR RESPONSIBILITY! You cannot do that by sitting on your assets holding unto the physical the things of the physical. Seems like an unlikely statement? No, because the goal is beyond the physical illusion holograph you have manufactured--into expression of soul creation.

### RAPTURE AND BEYOND

It is important that you understand something--just because a "Project" such as Blue Beam is utilized and fulfilled effectively--doesn't mean this old world is gone. That is only a PHASE operation to get to PLAN 2000. There will still be plenty of things needing overcoming--nations to be reclaimed, wars to be encountered and on and on. As long as there is physical expression man will have to eat, sleep, have shelter and make passage--through living--and living is the accepted manner of physical expression.

This is not a game of who's on first and what's on second--it is a journey in lessons of how to make growth in soul projection that you might ascend through wondrous dimensions of expression. Human physical experience is simply ONE of those experiences--but one perceived as "only" or "all" there is--while expressing. The adversarial buddies are testers, bullies, bribers and enticers--to get you to swap that nice soul for their physical "goodies", playing to the physical "senses".

### O.J. SIMPSON

Always they are making you make CHOICES. You just witnessed the extreme of choice making--one O.J. Simpson. Did he "do it"? Was he "set-up"? Does it matter? It was DONE! What were, are, are now forming as "will be" his intent and acceptance of his position? Whoever KILLED--brutally killed and they are not now considered except as secondary blood spots on a sidewalk. What were THEY doing that caused such hatred, accident or intent? Worthy of murder? Who judged and executed? Did O.J. have a bad childhood with emotional, physical or indigestive abuse? Come on people, two young people were slain in a most tortuous and hideous manner and it attracts the curious like flies and allows another fine specimen of black image to become an image of horror and misfit. Satan recognizes no boundaries on evil. Was the man insane at the time? Is that reason? Is that reason more than premeditated intent? These are questions for YOU--not for me! I am already progressed beyond those decisions--YOU ARE NOT! I will tell you one thing: if ideals were not already screwed up beyond recourse, you would not have these occasions for violence in the first place. You are trained in the LIE of expression and through those expressions the reactions of "another" are as predictable as rain in a rain-forest. Even that rain pattern is changing as does the forest.

### BRANCH DAVIDIANS

Is this a distraction from what happened yesterday to the Branch Davidians who were brought back into court and a JUDGE re-sentenced the participants--while no one watched and after a

fully-completed jury trial. Are you free? Are you sick as a nation? How is it that Clark Clifford can destroy the lives of millions of people through the banking frauds, steal and divert trillions of dollars while destroying a nation and not even be reprimanded--and ones defending their very lives--be sent away for life sentences into prison? PEOPLE, your world is SICK! How can you HEAL IT? Well, not through MORE SICKNESS!! So be it.

### BACK TO O.J. SIMPSON

Now for the good part--as regards, for instance, O.J. Simpson personally. YOU DON'T HAVE TO JUDGE THE MAN. Only ACTIONS can be judged and intent DISCERNED. Then JUSTICE needs serving, whatever that might be. And then, brethren--you have to find the healing course--AND USE IT. AND NOBODY WILL DO THAT FOR YOU--IT TAKES SELF TO HEAL SELF--AND IF YOUR NATION IS DYING--SO TOO ARE YOU! Think about it. If you think you are going to wait until someone ELSE comes along and cures things--WRONG. Every man has equal opportunity to think, reason and know the sickness--and find the cure. YOU may perish or survive--it is solely up to YOU. The first thing I suggest is that YOU consider the possibilities of that which we offer and through those who can effect change. And then, I suggest you get the burdens off the backs of those who are diligently making those changes. Service comes in as many ways as there are fragments of expression.

May God be uppermost in your intent--for therein lies the ability to ALWAYS KNOW WHAT TO DO AND HOW TO DO IT!

I salute you who are daring yet wise, for WISDOM is the way to the kingdom and love is the state of being within the kingdom. May we always share BOTH.

Salu.

## CHAPTER 12

REC #1 HATONN

SUN., JUN. 19, 1994 9:13 A.M. YEAR 7, DAY 307

SUN., JUN. 19, 1994

### JIMMY CARTER

I am flooded with inquiries as to what in the world J. Carter is doing representing the U.S. in Korea. Well, think back a ways, readers--all the way back to Reagan/Carter, October Surprise, Iran/Contra, HOSTAGES in Iran and thus and so. Mr. Carter was THE one who got, shall we say, put upon! I think the rest can become quite clear to you. Mr. Clinton is the "bad boy" of the "good boy-bad boy" team but it is not evident that Clinton knows it. A show of diplomacy must be put up for the Democratic Party or there will be revelations which none of the Elite REALLY want revealed! Everybody with me so far? The Clintonistas need WAR and Korea was to have been one of the BIG ones. Other bigger and stronger factions of the Elite Committees have come to see that a war at this time is, let's say, inadvisable. So be it, we'll see how it shakes down--I mean--out.

### WHAT ABOUT CLINTON?

The handwriting is pretty much on the wall for the young man--having about outlived his usefulness. The most recent "get you ready" is "...Rare Brain Disease Will Force Clinton to Quit..." And, nice people--just as we are talking about this very issue this week, some nice reader points out that there is actually an article about this in April 4th's *Spotlight*. So, let's share and tell.

[QUOTING:]

## BRAIN DISEASE

*Noting peculiarities in the president's actions for more than a year, a scientist is asking: Will Clinton's health force him out of the White House?*

Rumors have been circulating about Bill Clinton being forced to resign. **[H: Now who do you think would cause starting of such "rumors"?]** The *Spotlight* has finally managed to locate the source of at least one of the tales.

Scandals will not force Clinton out of office, according to the Virginia-based Freedom Research Foundation (FRF), **[H: Go check out WHO this group is a part of.]** instead, a rare brain disease threatens to incapacitate the president before the year ends.

FRF is headed by Dr. Jack Wheeler, an alleged political insider who is thought to have ties with television evangelist and former presidential candidate Pat Robertson. **[H: Smell a dead fish yet? Don't forget Project Blue Beam and evangelical interaction to pull it off--just a reminder.]**

## CHEMICAL IMBALANCE

A member of the FRF advisory committee who specializes in brain chemistry **[H: What would a "specialist in brain chemistry be doing in such a political group as Freedom Research Foundation?]** has reportedly told select lawmakers Clinton shows every sign of severe neurotransmitter depletion, affecting primarily noradrenaline and dopamine.

Noradrenaline is used in the brain to make quick decisions. Dopamine is required for non-autonomic memory.

"Clinton's insomnia and flights of ideas that keep him up all night, his bouts of manic energy, his micro-managing all decisions in his administration, his increasingly fractured syntax when speaking and the obvious and growing impairment of his judgment causing non-stop blunders and scandals, all indicate

his neuro-chemical condition," FRF said in a May 25, 1993 report. **[H: Are you rolling on the floor yet? I could have sworn that those "scandals" happened long ago and far away from Washington or "president's day". All the other symptoms are indicative of some "social drug" intake or participation--not unlike marijuana non-inhaling--maybe in the brownies?]**

The report concluded Clinton is headed for a nervous breakdown. FRF scientists, however, said they needed urine and blood tests to nail down their claims. **[H: I'm sure they'll be able to get BOTH from Camp David!]** The organization did not say if it had requested the president to make these samples available to them for further study.

In addition, FRF claims the president "strongly displays" symptoms of a psychological syndrome: hysteroid dysphoria.

Hysteroid dysphorics are pathologically dependent upon external approval, spending much of their time seeking applause, attention and praise, while having an extreme intolerance of personal rejection, according to medical research.

## INFIGHTING

A political battle royale is expected to determine the direction of the remainder of the Clinton term.

The FRF predicts "a stupendous battle looms" between Hillary Clinton and her cronies on the intellectual left and Vice President Al Gore and the Democratic Party leadership as Bill ails.

"Mrs. Clinton will wish to govern in her incapacitated husband's stead, much as Eleanor Roosevelt or Edith Wilson in the last days of their sick husbands' presidencies," an FRF spokesman said.

"Not willing to lose the Senate outright and effectively the House (with enough new Republicans to have a majority where

combined with conservative Democrats), George Mitchell, Tom Foley, and other party leaders will want to dump the Clinton albatross and have Al Gore assume the presidency, offering new leadership to the nation," he added.

\* \* \*

Speaking of brains--how many of you realize that John Kennedy's brain sits on "someone's" fireplace mantle? How about Hoffa's? It resides on a mantle also--in sunny California.

How much more will I have to tell before the Elite nerdniks keep their agreements? I really don't yet know!

### RUSSBACHER

Probably it is time to again annoy the Elite with a reminder about Russbacher--now to have a nice new name and identity. That is fine--I KNOW WHO HE IS!

So, in that position for a nice Sunday morning recognizing "Father's Day" perhaps I'll speak of some of my children. Were they "always" my children? Yes, but they just didn't realize it! We'll leave it there...!

The following well-done write-up about Gunther was presented in *THE PROBE*, a "quarterly" journal. This comes from Vol. 1, Issue 4. Subscription information: The Argus Research Foundation, P.O. Box 1082, St. Charles, MO 63302. Rayelan Russbacher has provided this reprint and asked that *Contact* also publish it. I will ask that they do so. Surprising as it may be to George Green and his cohorts--I DO NOT RUN *CONTACT*!

I do wish to thank you readers for doing your service--the Austrian facility and Gunther have been receiving bunches of mail--please keep up the work, we need him OUT and FREE to move and do his job. The VOICE OF THE PEOPLE WILL PREVAIL if you continue to send it forth.

[QUOTING:]

### DIRTY TRICKS. BANK FRAUD. SECRET AGENTS AND GUNTHER KARL RUSSBACHER

In the 1992 premiere issue of *THE PROBE* we opened the file on a Gunther Karl Russbacher. The establishment media labeled him a "great pretender and an impersonator". On February 7, 1992 his probation was revoked and he was sentenced to a whopping twenty-one years in prison, not on the impersonation of being a naval captain as much of medialand still insists, but on three charges of stealing by deceit.

Enter a serious element of intrigue as Russbacher, his second and present wife, Rayelan, and several others who have investigated this claim say he really has another identity. Gunther Russbacher was a top covert agent for the CIA who had been engaged in everything from arms shipping to bank fraud. He operated under at least a dozen aliases during these operations. Maybe you've heard of him as: Robert Andrew Walker, Robert Kail Riggs, James C. Kincaid, Robert L. Inman, Emery Joseph Peden, Tom West or Gunther Karl Riggs (to name a few that have been identified). While using the name Robert Andrew Walker he says he was the pilot who brought back George Bush from Paris on October 19, 1980 after he concluded the deal with Iranians to delay the release of the American hostages until after the presidential election. In past interviews Russbacher has echoed his resentment of his involvement in what is often called "The October Surprise", saying, "That's how I got in here (prison) in the first place."

In this article we'll be submitting many facts regarding Russbacher that have yet to be printed anywhere. The reason, because if even a fraction of what he says is true, then this is yet more evidence of secret agendas that are being executed without accountability to the American people. These actions often result in covert foreign policy without the input from our elected officials and is funded by illegal narcotics and looting of your nation's banks. With this kind of cancer growing right in front of us, it's easy to see why there are those who see this country as terminal.

## LET THE READER BEWARE

Before adventuring into the murky venues of the identity and operations of Gunther Russbacher (GR) it is a good idea to stop and examine the common pitfalls of probing secrets. First, if you do seek to uncover a hidden truth, you should expect diversions, misinformation and be skeptical of what anyone tells you. The discovery that state and federal officials often give cooperation in a variety of ways to allow these illegal CIA type operations would not surprise anyone. Keep in mind that on occasion it is the viewpoints of corrupted officials that are given prominence by the press as they conveniently keep the powerful in a positive light, not usually upsetting the status quo. In the submissive journalism of today it appears they are very careful of what targets they pick to pursue.

Investigators need to be wary of misleading statements such as those made by reporters Bob Adams and Phil Linsalata of the *St. Louis Post Dispatch* regarding GR's case. In April 1992 these reporters wrote of Ross Perot's interest in Russbacher's case and the scheduled visit of two of his top aids, David Bryant (Perot's counsel) and his legal assistant Bob Peck and two pilots familiar with the operation of an SR-71. The April *Post Dispatch* story claimed one of their (unnamed) reporters interviewed Russbacher in 1991 and found numerous contradictions to his (GR's) story. Perot is quoted as saying he believes "the allegations made by Russbacher were a farce."

What were these contradictions? And why would Ross Perot send his top aids if he didn't believe a word of Russbacher's story?

To complicate matters further, on the day of the scheduled visit to Russbacher's prison location in Fulton, Missouri, Russbacher suffered a heart attack. The interview had to be delayed two days. During this time Russbacher and his present wife, Rayelan, claim that two men paid him a visit. The threat was simple: if Russbacher said too much to Perot's aids one of his children would die. One of the methods that was to be used to

validate Russbacher's background was the verification of his knowledge of the start-up procedure of the SR-71.

Russbacher had claimed to have flown the aircraft on several occasions, aside from the "October Surprise" mission. On July 21, 1990 Russbacher said he had been sent on a mission to Moscow to pick up an agreement from Gorbachev insuring the Soviet Union would not get involved in the Persian Gulf mess. The inquiry into Russbacher's SR-71 expertise by Perot's pilots was met by resistance as he feared retribution to his family still living in St. Charles, Missouri. "I flat out told them I wasn't going to discuss that stuff," Russbacher said when asked about SR-71 start-up procedures. This reluctance was translated into ignorance by articles in the establishment media. One most often repeated was a story by Frank Snepp of the *Village Voice*, which claimed that Russbacher had to be a fraud because of his claims and lack of knowledge of the SR-71 subject.

Rodney Stich, author of the *Defrauding America* book, and a veteran pilot himself, investigated Snepp's claims. After acquiring a formerly secret one-thousand page manual on the operation of the SR-71, Stich queried Russbacher. As a former FAA flight safety official Stich routinely conducted pilot competency checks of jet airline pilots and it's pretty safe to say he is well qualified to evaluate Russbacher. As this was sometime after being hospitalized, Russbacher answered Stich's questions. Stich states, "Russbacher certainly knew how to start the engines on the SR-71. The start-up procedures are quite different than any other jet aircraft, but amazingly simple."

Snepp's motivation for the misinformation? Stich and other insiders believe Snepp is now or has been a CIA asset and was just doing his job to throw smoke on an already clouded subject.

## GUNTHER KARL RUSSBACHER IN THE BEGINNING

GR's lineage takes him directly back to Austria. His father was Baron Karl Gunther Russbacher of Salzburg who served with the SS during WW II. The senior Russbacher was part of a

camp that opposed Hitler in many ways including working with assassination attempts on "der Fuhrer". In conversations with GR he said his father had been part of Admiral Canaris' group and the Admiral himself covered for Gunther's father when it was found out that Canaris was in on the attempt to kill Hitler.

When it was certain that Germany was going to lose the war, many in the SS knew they had to make an alternative career choice. The leader in this effort was General Reinhard Gehlen, at one time head of Eastern Intelligence for the SS. Gehlen waited in comfort near Bavaria and surrendered to U.S. military authorities well after the war ended. Eventually, he would convince the post-war military intelligence that the USSR was a major threat and that he and his network of 2,000 or more loyal SS agents could provide the U.S. with an existing network of detailed information on Soviet troops, strengths, displacements and capabilities.

Did we buy into that? You bet we did. Possibly with the justification that the USSR was a mutual enemy and any German would gladly help in keeping them penned up.

Whatever the obtuse logic was to justify using this SS group as our intelligence source would result in giving credibility to their information. This means a measure of influence. This was felt in the U.S. in two critical areas: intelligence and science. Operation "Paperclip" gave new identities to several hundred German and Nazi scientists. During their Third Reich employment many of them would routinely use human subjects in hazardous experiments.

In retrospect we now know that SS estimates of the Soviets were often exaggerated, in some cases grossly overstated. This resulted in the increase of cold war tensions and enormous expansions of the world-wide military industrial complex...and we all paid for that, with our lives or taxes.

Gunther described his father as very pragmatic. This is an attitude I would expect would be needed to play the "spy" game. It could also have been the attitude that inspired Gehlen's exag-

gerations as it would have meant a very practical result: job security. Creating fearful bogie-men will continue to inspire a military build-up. It can certainly keep the need for Gehlen or any other intelligence network alive.

This was a world of secrecy, treachery and powerful people that young Gunther was born to in 1942. By 1954 Gunther was 12 and his father was said to have died in 1955 in Montana. I asked him about his career decision while visiting him in the prison in Pacific, Missouri. With mixed emotions he replied, "I never really had a choice." On the other hand, having the kind of influence and power also inspired Gunther in his career, "It's like an adrenalin rush every day," was one casual remark made about his endeavors.

Rest assured he still has strong ties to Austria. His present wife Rayelan has visited Austria at least once during his imprisonment and was no doubt treated well. Gunther's Godfather is none other than the former Austrian President Kurt Waldheim.

### MILITARY CAREER AND CAPTURE IN LAOS

GR's military career began in 1961. According to Russbacher and others interviewed by *THE PROBE*, he entered the covert world of the CIA in 1962. His first test of fire came when he infiltrated the Brigade Rosa and Lotto Contua in Italy. Using an alias of Giuseppe Pedene his goal was the removal of these organizations.

Following additional training Russbacher was dropped from the official military records and was given what he claims is a "bogus" criminal record to help facilitate entry into many undercover activities.

This practice is refereed to as "sheepdipping". This, coupled with a criminal record, bogus or otherwise, allows the CIA to effectively deny they even know the agent if he gets caught. Another side benefit to those in charge is that it allows them to keep field agents on a tight leash. If the field agents do

something that the ones in charge don't care for, then the ones in charge always have those criminal charges to put them away for awhile.

Russbacher has been put away several times by both sides in his career. In 1970 Russbacher says he was part of the Phoenix Project in Vietnam. This project was a counterinsurgency program designed to eliminate any suspected enemies. It was directed by Robert Gates and many believe it was carried out with an over zealous attitude. The estimated death toll from this program is in the neighborhood of 20-40,000 Vietcong, North Vietnamese and many innocent civilians. But some would say, hey, that's just war. "It was brutal and didn't really further any of our goals," said Russbacher.

Part of Russbacher's war was a clever ruse to rescue a group of American POWs at Camp 253 in Viennetenne, Laos. It was July, 1970 and Russbacher and 16 members of his Seal team were outfitted in captured Soviet uniforms and equipment and were to parade right in and out with the prisoners.

According to other sources with special forces experience, the area around Viennetenne was heavily populated. This could have both helped and hindered this mission. However, the greatest obstacle to successfully completing their mission came from Paris. **"Kissinger and company were cutting deals with everyone, the Vietcong, the Khymer Rouge, the Pathet Lao, you name it,"** said Russbacher, adding a comment about a condition of this mission, "Once we were sent out, we couldn't be recalled, because you wouldn't know if there was a guy holding a .45 to the commander at headquarters."

The attempted rescue ended in disaster as the team's destination was given away to the camp, possibly as a token of good faith in negotiations. The result: Russbacher and crew must have felt like Butch Cassidy and the Sundance Kid once they pulled into the Camp 253.

Unlike Hollywood, there was no happy ending. They were waiting for them at Camp 253 and the Hell that broke loose

killed all but Russbacher. Disgusted with the situation, Russbacher says he did his best to join his team by continuing to point his weapon at everyone. His weapon was running on empty and he ended up suffering for seventeen months. During this time Russbacher would have his fingernails repeatedly pulled and bamboo would be used to exploit previous stomach wounds. Having examined the traces of these wounds in both Jefferson City and Pacific, Missouri prisons, we can only describe the stomach wounds as very large, deep, unsightly and permanent. Russbacher then placed my hand on an area in his lower back, "Feel that?" he said. "Yeah, it's a very pointed obtrusion, like something trying to work its way out," I replied. "That's an AK-47 round they never took out of me; it's coming to the surface," was Russbacher's explanation.

The fingernail pulling torture gave Russbacher a condition that haunts him to this day. When exposed to water, soap or bleach for prolonged periods of time, his fingers erupt, they swell and break open with an ooze of blood and pus. During his stay in Pacific, Missouri GR was subjected to duty in the Galley. What normally is pretty desirable duty for an inmate was torture for GR, his fingers swelled and broke open again. Complaints were registered and GR was eventually taken off that duty about two weeks before we interviewed him on August 17, 1993. (Video and photos of his fingers are available.) The official explanation for his condition is that he bites his fingernails.(!!!)

## CHAPTER 13

REC #2 HATONN

SUN., JUN. 19, 1994 11:15 A.M. YEAR 7, DAY 307

SUN., JUN. 19, 1994

[CONTINUED QUOTING from *THE PROBE*:]

### "YOU ROB PETER TO PAY PAUL AND THEN YOU PAY NEITHER"

One of the aspects of GR's service is his involvement in financial affairs. He was assigned to acquire funding for covert operations not approved by an elected body. While it would seem that dealing in illegal drugs and arms would give the CIA or anyone else enough money for anything, it appears there were other needs and agendas.

As he described the methodology behind the bank fraud actions, there is a discernible quiet confidence, maybe even a pride about being able to pull it off.

Russbacher stated that the initial funding for the CIA in St. Louis came through the now defunct National Brokerage Company (NBC). Seed money for it came through another CIA proprietary, the Red Hill Savings and Loan, and also Hill Financial in Pennsylvania during the early-80s. The next step is a good sound credit rating from Dun & Bradstreet. Russbacher claimed to be able to create his own credit rating by controlling the information that D & B would look at. A call to the Missouri D & B office revealed that most inquiries about credit comes from the sellers, not buyers. D & B routinely checks suppliers' banks to establish a credit rating. If you can control your references, then why couldn't one establish a wonderful bogus credit rating?

Russbacher elaborated further on how to take the credit rating and get a lot out of a little: "Let's say I have 30 million dollars.

The moment I take this 30 million dollars of my deposit base and pledge it back to the Federal Reserve I end up with a seven-to-one loan ratio. The loans are secured by the F.D.I.C. and, in turn, are reinsured by private insurance companies. We also have insurance companies we work with; so we write, or underwrite, what we call a fiduciary package and I'll write a 500-million-dollar fiduciary package," asserted Russbacher.

It is clearly the illusion of wealth that is being put together by these operations. This facade is enhanced by official letters of credit from the Federal Reserve. The next step, says Russbacher: "I show these letters as an asset, not a liability, because it hasn't been used. After that, I create limited partnerships and buy like crazy. You end up robbing Peter to pay Paul and then **you pay neither.**"

Those affected include people buying into these bogus partnerships, those expecting to be employed or get something out of it. "Many times a business is bought for a particular operation and afterwards disposed of through Chapter 11 or bankruptcy, given back to the banks and Government," said Russbacher. However, even these plans can go astray. "Every once in a while the damn thing won't die; it takes on a life of its own and we'll split a few dividends," commented GR as he smiled while telling me how these actions can really screw up the brokers on Wall Street. **[H: Still with us, you good people who lost in the bogus markets and S&L/Banking debacles?]**

### MISSOURI OPERATIONS

Once you have a lot of money or credit to deposit, you can easily become a friend of the bank. This means special privileges, interest rates, a seat on the board of directors and maybe having representation in deciding loan policies. The latter is needed to influence how the money can be taken out of that bank. When that control is gained, then legal bank robbing takes place. The money is pulled out for what appears to be legitimate purposes and then is covertly used for a variety of operations or is salted away for later personal or professional use.



Russbacher talked about two such operations in Missouri: Carondolet Savings and Loan and the now-defunct Germania Savings and Loan. In order to grease the skids of the current or departing bank officials, GR stated, "They are given a five million dollar golden parachute, a couple of suitcases and a new passport, if needed."

Russbacher makes it seem so routine, even simple, that one could corrupt banking in this manner. Could it be possible to motivate bank presidents with a few million dollars or blackmail to get them to move on? The case concerning Germania S&L is before the courts at this time. Although doubtful that questions concerning CIA operations will be answered, *THE PROBE* can provide a few interesting tracks through yesterday's news.

1. A January 15, 1986 *St. Louis Post Dispatch* (STLPD) headline stated, "EXECUTIVE AT GERMANIA MOVING ON". The story was about David Kilduff who left Germania S & L in Alton, Ill. after four years as its Chief Operating Officer. He was to take a position at another S&L, Economy Federal. The parting was described as "amicable", by Chairman and President William Osborne. The article also mentions a suit filed by a part owner of an apartment complex alleging fraud, breach of fiduciary duty and racketeering. Amongst those the suit was filed with [against?] was Germania, a former officer David Stelbrink, and what was now a former officer, David Kilduff.

2. May 1st, 1986 (STLPD): "GERMANIA ACQUIRES MISSOURI S&L". The Missouri S&L mentioned was Washington First Federal with assets of \$58.7 million and loans of \$47.4 million. Germania stated they had assets of \$559 million and loans of \$453 million during this acquisition. A key part of this wheeling and dealing was construction magnate Joe L. Mason, President of the J.L. Mason Group. Mason held 21% of Germania at the time.

3. June 21, 1986 (STLPD): "GERMANIA OUSTS CHAIRMAN AFTER LOSS". William Osborne was booted after 22 years as CEO and following losses which were said to

affect a fifth of Germania's net worth. The new chairman, Ed Morris, said, "The problems were primarily commercial loans and purchased loans outside of our market area." Joe Mason was named the new Vice Chairman.

4. One of Joe Mason's associates in home developing was 45-year old Donald Chilton, an ex-Marine Captain who was Chairman of the Cape Girardeau, Missouri-based First Exchange Banks. Bad loans would catch up to Chilton, too, and by May 7, 1992 all five First Exchange Banks went under. A report in the March edition of the *St. Louis Business Journal* said of First Exchange's demise, "The FDIC is in charge of trying to collect \$250 million in bad loans and other troubled assets. When the collection process is complete, the FDIC estimates it will lose \$46 million in what is believed to be the largest failure of a bank in Missouri history."

On the day indictments were to be announced against Chilton, he was found dead. Chilton and his new bride of eighteen months, 37-year old Patricia, were discovered in the lap of luxury at a Palm Springs, California hotel. Their deaths officially went down as double-suicides. Could someone just have been tying up loose ends?

5. By May 1993, Joe Mason, Ed Morris, Steve Gardner and another major home builder and founder of Community Title Company in Missouri, James Davis, were facing eighteen counts of fraud relating to their Germania S&L activities. The accusation was that they knew of loan losses and conspired to cover them up with false financial reports and audits.

The scenario outlined by GR fits the reality if you know what you're hunting. You have changes of leadership, acquisition of more banks and substantial losses from loans "out of our market area". Along with a few casualties.

## MARRIAGE, CIA DISSENTIONS AND JUDICIAL HI-JINX

In 1989, Russbacher would marry a second time to a woman who has actively investigated covert CIA activities. Rayelan would not draw approval from Russbacher's boss for their August 1989 marriage. Rayelan stated, "In June 1989, Gunther had signed a two-year agreement not to marry." His superior, a four star admiral, told Russbacher he had to honor the contract and that major security leaks would be created if a top operative married an activist. Russbacher had mentioned that by this time he had been weary of the CIA for years, as they had degenerated into competing factions acting more like rogue elephants than an intelligence arm of the U.S. Government.

Two days after the marriage Russbacher was arrested for misappropriating the Government Lear jet he used to fly from Seattle to Reno for the wedding. Gunther Russbacher would be in prisons from then on, with the exception of 15 days in July 1990. Russbacher had been shipped back to Missouri on old charges of stealing \$20,000 in funds from NBC [*National Brokerage Co.*] in 1986. Although no longer in business, charters, checks, corporate documents and even stationary testify to its existence.

As a conduit for all kinds of CIA monkey business NBC was used to serve as a funnel for weapons shipments to Nicaragua. Russbacher has previously mentioned the 1986 mission of pilot Eugene Hasenfus as an arms shipment funded by NBC in Missouri.

In July 1990, Russbacher was told he only needed to sign a written plea agreement (which he had not seen) to be released. This may sound stupid to many, but keep in mind we're talking about a man who has lived outside the law for most of his life; we shouldn't be so amazed he could be abused by it. The plea agreement would be reversed by Judge Lester Duggan Jr. in St. Charles County and an official plea of "Guilty", stemming from the \$20,000 stealing charge from NBC, would be entered.

Part of the plea agreement was designed to keep Russbacher from snitching to any official investigatory body. Another instruction of this agreement prohibited GR from leaving St. Louis without written permission and to make weekly reports to the probation officer. Due to GR's CIA duties he did neither of these. This snitch agreement and his mission worked like two sides of a vise to later keep him incarcerated.

On July 31, 1990 Russbacher had finished his third day of debriefing at Castle AFB. Numerous FBI agents surrounded and descended on Russbacher's living quarters like a hurricane. The offense: impersonating a naval officer. Rayelan and GR say all evidence indicating his rank or CIA involvement were removed.

The FBI agent in charge was no stranger to Russbacher; he was George Vincent. During the Afghan-Soviet War. Russbacher says Vincent and he were taking an arms shipment into the Mujahadeen. At least 700,000 rounds of ammo, RPGs (rocket propelled grenades) along with an assortment of other weapons supplies. Russbacher said of Vincent, "He had a habit of playing both ends for monetary gain or political clout." This proved to be nearly fatal, as an ambush awaited this horse and mule train of supplies. As GR puts it, "We somehow managed to extricate ourselves and discovered that Vincent had betrayed the delivery. The reward for Vincent's treachery was not death, but two carefully placed pistol shots from a .45 caliber behind each of Vincent's kneecaps. He was left for dead, but didn't die. The Soviets picked him up, fixed him up and later traded him back to the U.S. Vincent would end up in the FBI's Fresno office and no doubt appreciated the opportunity for a payback to GR.

When it came time for trial the "impersonation of a naval officer" charge was dropped by U.S. Attorney David Levi. Remaining charges stemmed from misuse of Government property. In the event it could be proven that Russbacher was acting on behalf of the U.S. Government, that could vindicate him. This almost happened when FBI agent Rich Robley testified that Russbacher was working for the U.S. Government. Acquittal

was not forthcoming as Judge Leonard Pierce used a variety of legal tactics to keep Russbacher imprisoned while his family was harassed.

All charges would eventually be dropped just in time to be released back to St. Charles County, Missouri to face stealing-by-deceit charges. On February 7, 1992 Russbacher was sentenced to 7 years on each of the three charges, a total of 21 years.

Russbacher's defense attorney was Tim Farrell. He was at best inadequate and at worst a total fraud. Watching the hearing was FBI agent Rich Robley. He was not allowed to testify and Rayelan's testimony would be stricken from the court records. The prosecuting attorney in the case, Phillip Groenweghe, believed Rayelan's testimony as to who she saw. But what she saw was not admissible as she had no expertise for identifying people like William Webster who had associated with GR during his stay at high security SAC bases like Castle AFB. It appears that establishing her credibility as a witness would have been needed before she testified; Farrell never did.

Attorney Paul Wilcher then entered the picture, taking the case pro-bono. Paul would spend months with Russbacher taking depositions and hundreds of hours of testimony. Against Russbacher's better wishes Wilcher wanted to subject all available evidence to Lee Hamilton's October Surprise Congressional Committee. The evidence and other witnesses willing to testify in Russbacher's behalf were ignored or routinely debunked. A video tape is said to exist showing George Bush in the back seat of the special two-seater SR-71 when GR brought him back from Paris. Wilcher wanted this video and, although Russbacher says he did it against his better judgment, it was arranged for him to have it. Delivery of this tape was intercepted and a gun battle occurred. The tape didn't make it and Wilcher continued unsuccessfully to gain political support for Russbacher's case by disclosing what he had, not willing to understand that some of these people were playing both sides for political power and influence.

[Rodney] Stich told *THE PROBE* that he had warned Wilcher of the dangers of keeping the information he had in too small a circle. Wilcher discarded many words of warning in his investigations and in July 1993, shortly after beginning to look into the Waco mess, he was found DEAD in his apartment. The official reason for his death is listed as natural causes. Wilcher joined a known list of six other attorneys who have died while investigating either Chapter 11 corruption, Inslaw, or the October Surprise.

Wilcher's body was found naked, unceremoniously on the commode. Russbacher says that he had some of his "connections" on the outside in the apartment before a swarm of FBI, CIA types came in. Wilcher was a sizeable, very healthy six-foot-five-inch or more person and Russbacher was told that rigormortis had already set in and there was no indication that death had occurred in his apartment. Notes, tapes and computer files had already been removed. Sara McClendon of the *McClendon News Service* would arrive at Wilcher's apartment only to be told that it was sealed off; it was now a Federal crime scene. Wilcher joined a growing list of those who tried to pry open the door of secrets that others will kill to keep closed.

By September of 1993 Russbacher had received quite a tour of the Missouri Penal system: Fulton, Jefferson City, Pacific and St. Charles County. After nearly a year of deliberating on the issue, Franklin County Judge Michael Brown finally ruled in favor of his present attorney's motion, that Russbacher had received "ineffectiveness of trial assistance". In a conversation with Judge Brown after his rendering, Brown said, "Farrell should have investigated if the statute had expired and the defendant (Russbacher) had been advised." The Missouri statute on these particular stealing-by-deceit charges is only 18 months. The date of the penalty is July 16, 1990.

The math definitely works out in Russbacher's favor. His continued imprisonment did not and during this time his heart condition worsened.

On September 20, 1993 Rayelan and an ex-barrister named Jim Vassilos visited the St. Charles County Courthouse to verify the remaining charges against him. When GR was transferred from the Pacific, Missouri prison, some of the charges were dropped. Rayelan and Vassilos merely wanted to get copies of what he was being held on. They received documentation on one bad check charge. This was count #1 and it stated the check was passed at Commerce Bank in St. Charles, Mo. This same check was also said to have been passed at First Bank and yet there was more conflicting information to these documents that said it was a different branch of First Bank. As you can only pass a single check, bad or otherwise, at one bank at a time, which one was it? Even the court didn't know. The other two counts were not in the file and, as the clerk had no explanation for this oddity, began a search by asking the judge, then the prosecuting attorney Groenweghe if he had them. Groenweghe did, and this simple legal request prompted a major confrontation. According to Rayelan and Vassilos, the portly Groenweghe came down from his lofty perch like a raging bull. "What are you doing here? Where is your attorney?" And finally, "I'm not going to give you anything. Get out!" These were a few of the vocal blasts emitted by the enraged Groenweghe. An additional request from another clerk in a different courthouse location drew threats of a call to security to have both Rayelan and Vassilos arrested. All this for requesting what they had every right to request. What are they so afraid of? Why the secrecy? Why the overreaction?

Russbacher's present attorney is Rob Fleming, a public defender from Columbia, Missouri. Fleming feels the charges, against Russbacher are an example of making a mountain out of a mole hill. Regarding the nature, severity and evidence of the charges Fleming says, "In twenty-one years of practicing law I've never seen anything like it." Fleming is fully aware of Russbacher's contentions linking him to the intelligence community and covert operations, but insists he is doing his best to avoid that issue and concentrate solely on the charges that were used to keep him imprisoned.

Fleming and others who have investigated this case provide a tangible key to the problem in the lap of St. Charles County prosecutors. When Russbacher is released he will likely have good cause to bring about a massive lawsuit against St. Charles County and the State of Missouri and numerous attorneys who have been involved. The expired statute used to imprison him is only one of several bricks that could be thrown at this thin paper wall.

One of the thorns in the side of St. Charles County prosecutors is that Russbacher landed back in their laps. This resulted in badly needed heart bypass surgery on November 10th, 1993. The surgery had been scheduled numerous times and cancelled, possibly because no one prison system or county wanted to be stuck with the \$80,000, or more, bill. The county did get stuck and the taxpayers will pay. No doubt there are a lot of watchful eyes around the globe focused on this case.

To further verify Russbacher's identity, author Rodney Stich has allowed *THE PROBE* to publish documentation on a fellow CIA/ONI/Seal connection to Russbacher. His name is Robert Hunt and as of late 1992 he was a Lieutenant Commander in charge of Seal Team #2 and Executive Officer of Seal Team #6.

Hunt's case is similar to Russbacher's as both men have been sheepdipped and both are being pursued with charges of running con games, womanizing and other fraudulent activities.

Looking at the total picture available on Gunther Russbacher, it is safe to say he is definitely connected with covert operations and CIA involvement. At present, having access to this information can only serve to heighten your awareness of what unseen forces shape our daily lives. As far as Russbacher is concerned, he will be likely shipped out of the U.S. when released. Although they have found his U.S. citizenship, it is possible he will either leave the country or step back into his old working "habit". At this time a gag order is on Russbacher and March 28th, 1994 was scheduled as the next court date, one which he did not make. According to Fleming, Rayelan said it was due to his health. Naturally, verification is in process.

It could be that a lot of powerful people have a lot to lose if Russbacher gets out and keeps talking. Only through knowing can we hope to understand what is best for us in the future. Men like Russbacher and Hunt can help as they allow us a glimpse into a true "cult", that of the intelligence world.

\* \* \*

Well, we all know that Gunther did get out only to be sent to Austria (his old home-town) where he was taken at the airport--to further incarceration. This is not as bad as it may at first appear because he was in immediate and terribly important need of medical attention. He had been so compromised and the surgery to his heart so badly insulted that he needed extensive repair. I, Hatonn, had shattered more than five major implants (programming) that had been placed within Gunther at the time of surgery and later repairs of one sort or another. The obvious intent was that the man NOT make it through surgery and certainly not for any length of time following surgery. I personally had to SEND A PHYSICIAN into the operating room where they were "supposedly repairing" damaged surgical connections. The team "repairing" were ACTUALLY "BLEEDING" Gunther. Gunther recognized the "caller" and the surgeons-in-attending about dropped their britches. My man suggested the bleeding STOP INSTANTLY. The gentlemen in point were most happy to comply! We don't take to this kind of behavior practiced on our team. When undergoing repair surgery in Austria TEN MORE MICROCHIPS (DOTS) WERE REMOVED, ALSO. It appears that quite a few people DO NOT want this man to survive--WELL, I DO!! Furthermore, I can be a most annoying adversary! I just can't seem to make ALL the players in this game understand--ALL AT THE SAME TIME! As a matter of fact, it seems that since the adversarial Satanic committee has its own favorite "alien" teams--that the Committee of 17 and, at the least, MJ-12 would want to be on MY side. I'm a nice guy and I ALWAYS--ULTIMATELY--WIN! YOU BIG HONCHOS NEED A WORLD, TOO, YOU KNOW!

I think this is enough, Dharma, to allow the "good buddies" to remember that WE HAVE NOT FORGOTTEN! Good day.

## APPENDIX

THE REMAINDER OF THIS JOURNAL IS A  
COLLECTION OF TIMELY NEWS AND/OR  
EDUCATIONAL ITEMS

## CHAPTER 14

### EASTER ISLAND

*The following has been shared with CONTACT by a subscriber who has been corresponding with Ronn Jackson. She is quoting Jackson's letter to her of June 1, 1994:*

Easter Island. First, all books on Easter Island deal with speculation. Since no documentation exists on the island, all books go in many directions. The most popular idea is that tribes from sunken islands went there and placed images of their God or Gods. Another suggests that another group of beings placed their own images as a reminder of them having visited this world. The problem is, we, as humans, place all subjects into our plane of reference. In other words, we believe that certain things exist and our explanation is the only one. That is not true. That point will be the most difficult to overcome. As I stated, the stone faces on Easter Island are a series of *beacons*. We understand only that the faces are carved out of stone; that each one is very heavy and several people could not lift each one; that the material that the faces was carved out of does not exist on the Island and would have had to be transported to the Island. Although we have the technology to transport them now, the knowledge isn't that old and was recently discovered. Our minds are closed to other than what we know and can relate to.

The answers to all of your questions are in our records and will have to be traced a long way back in the history of this planet. The key is the estimated age of the faces on the island--2-3 billion years. Although we use our measurement of time and to us those measurements are accurate as far as we know, there is much that is not known.

The faces were placed on Easter Island, using our reference of time, 65,000 years ago. They were removed from the Sahara Desert. That is about the time water was diverted from that area. The area was fertile but was essentially wiped out by a

disease similar to AIDS. There is much of our history that is not recorded and is not known by historians. The faces were placed on the island by others whom you would not know. However, I will tell you something that only a few people know. There have been visitors to our world, and this is to some of your ancestors who are referred to as Native Americans. There are many visitors now, but those visitors have been coming to our world, the same ones, for millions of years. They are able to manipulate time, interdimensionally. However, using our reference of measurement of time, they are only 200-300 thousand years old. Time to others does not have the same meaning as it has to us.

The faces were placed in such a manner that at certain times of the year, light from our sun hits them at a certain angle and an energy is produced that gives a signal that is imperceptible by any measurement that we possess. That signal is transmitted to an entity, using our measurement of distance, 115,000 light years from us. This was, at the time placed here by others, what we classify as "state of the art" communication. However, those entities have evolved and that technology is now archaic.

The faces resembled the physical characteristics of those who placed them there, and still do. They pose no threat to us and are nothing more than curious. They are not permitted to interfere in any manner of our evolutionary process, as the same Supreme Being exists for us as it does for them.

WACO: JURY CLEARS--JUDGE IMPRISONS

On February 26, 1994 the Jury cleared all 11 defendants of murder and murder conspiracy charges. Three were acquitted of all charges, five were convicted of voluntary manslaughter and three of weapons charges.

U.S. District Walter Smith imposed these sentences:

**Sentencing details**

- **BRAD BRANCH**, 34. Witnesses reported he was upstairs in the cult's compound with a gun during the shootout. Convicted of voluntary manslaughter. Sentenced to maximum 40-year sentence, with 10 years for manslaughter and 30 for using a firearm during a crime. Fined \$2,000.
- **KEVIN WHITECLIFF**, 32. Trial testimony indicated he had a gun and shot at federal agents. Convicted of voluntary manslaughter. Sentenced to maximum 40-year sentence, with 10 years for manslaughter and 30 for using a firearm during a crime. He was fined \$2,000.
- **JAIME CASTILLO**, 25. He got involved with Koresh because of his love of music, then got hooked on the religion, his attorney said. Convicted of voluntary manslaughter. Sentenced to maximum 40 years; 10 for manslaughter, 30 for using a firearm during a crime. Fined \$2,000.
- **LIVINGSTONE FAGAN**, 34. The former British social worker with a master's degree in theology shot federal agents, witnesses said. Convicted of voluntary manslaughter. Lost wife and mother in fire. Sentenced to maximum 40-year sentence, with 10 years for manslaughter and 30 for using a firearm during a crime. He was fined \$5,000.
- **GRAEME CRADDOCK**, 32. Survived fire. Witnesses testified Craddock had a grenade at the end of the 51-day siege. Convicted of using or carrying a firearm during a crime. Sentenced to 20 years and fined \$2,000 for possessing a grenade and using or possessing a firearm during a crime.
- **RENOS AVRAAM**, 29. A witness testified the former British businessman was shooting during the gun battle. Convicted of voluntary manslaughter. Sentenced to maximum 40 years; 10 for manslaughter, 30 for using firearm during a crime. Fined \$10,000.
- **RUTH OTTMAN RIDDLE**, 30. Survived the fire by jumping from second story ledge, breaking her ankle. Husband, James Riddle, died in the fire. The only woman defendant in the trial. Convicted of using or carrying a firearm during a crime. Sentenced to five years and a \$2,500 fine for using or carrying a weapon during a crime.
- **PAUL FATTA**, 35. Federal agents believe he provided the Branch Davidians with a cache of weapons. He wasn't at the compound the day of the raid. Convicted of conspiracy to unlawfully manufacture and possess machine guns and aiding and abetting Koresh in unlawfully possessing machine guns. He was sentenced to 15 years and fined \$50,000.

We have here another statement of how "Butch" Reno runs the U.S. Department of Justice. If you don't "get em" (citizens) one way, then make sure the president in the court gets them another way. If the American public accepts this outrage of justice, the inevitable tyranny approaches more quickly.

'INSIDE NEWS' BULLETIN  
RONN JACKSON'S LATEST

**CONTACT DOES NOT "ADVOCATE"**

*[Editor's note: It is time, once again, to remind all readers of CONTACT that we do not advocate anything except that you learn the truth. What you do with it, the actions you take, are not our business. CONTACT's focus has been, and remains, the dissemination of information. There is much information which comes into our offices which we can not use. We are not in the habit of giving fodder to our enemies, particularly in the midst of the onslaught of attacks against our work.]*

*With this in mind, let us offer some legal definitions taken directly from Black's 4th Law Dictionary.*

**ADVOCATE:** *To speak in favor of; defend by argument. Ex parte Bernat, D.C. Wash., 255 F. 429, 432. To support, vindicate, or recommend publicly. Butash v. State, 212 Ind. 492, 9 N.E.2d 88, 90. Not for an educational purpose, but to disseminate controversial "propaganda," which means plan for publication of doctrine or system of principles. Leubuscher v. Commissioner of Internal Revenue, C.C.A., 54 F.2d 998, 999.*

**INSURRECTION:** *A rebellion, or rising of citizens or subjects in resistance to their government. See Insurgent.*

*Insurrection shall consist in any combined resistance to the lawful authority of the state, with intent to the denial thereof, when the same is manifested, or intended to be manifested, by acts of violence. Allegheny County v. Gibson, 90 Pa. 417, 35 Am.Rep. 670; Boon v. Aetna Ins. Col, 40 Conn. 584; In re Charge to Grand Jury, D.C.Ill., 62 F. 830.*

**INSURGENT:** *One who participates in an insurrection; one who opposes the execution of law by force of arms, or who*

*risers in revolt against the constituted authorities. Hearon v. Calus, 178 S.C. 381, 183 S.E. 13, 20.*

*With these definitions in mind, Ronn Jackson's most recent Bulletin to CONTACT contained some material which could be construed to legally fall under the above definitions. I repeat, CONTACT does not intend to give ammunition to those who would shut us down, so with Dr. Jackson's permission, some of the possibly controversial terms in his bulletin have been deleted.]*

BULLETIN #5  
6/14/94 RONN JACKSON

I continue to receive many letters from readers of *CONTACT* that are not signed and are without a return address. Even though I understand why people do not want their address known, this fact makes me sad; and then it makes me furious. I have collected all of the statements made and the requests that I have received and will respond to them through the following issues of *CONTACT*. My responses will continue either in or out of prison and I ask only one thing of those readers who wish to remain anonymous--don't ask a question if you don't want an answer. I will answer the question if I have personal knowledge. I will not omit things. I will also put into the response what my personal view of that particular subject is and what I expect the results, if any, to be of my response. Those responses will be based on being connected with the seamier side of those whom you know and hoped for in the national elections, as well as the members of present and past national governments.

#1: This question has been asked by many readers. The person is former Senator Charles Percy of Illinois. He was being looked at as a presidential candidate for his party. His daughter was supposed to be a victim of foul-play, when in reality she was running from her father who was guilty of molesting her. No, I did not complete the sanction and she is alive and is the character Janet in the *CAMELOT* series. Yes, the information is known by at least two news agencies, *NBC* and *CBS*. The me-



dia is controlled by the CFR. She will come forward at the appropriate time, probably through *CONTACT*, at my request.

#2: Yes, Mr. Altman is partners with Clark Clifford. Yes, he is in the present government; I believe he is in charge of FDIC. Yes, he and Mr. Clifford knew of what was going on with BCCI and BNP [*BNL*?]. Yes, he is married to Linda Carter. Yes, if he and Mr. Clifford had been tried and found guilty, they would have informed on several others. Yes, Alan Greenspan was involved. He was the reason that charges were dropped by the judge in or on the New York Supreme Court. Yes, I have many documents that would convict Mr. Clifford and Mr. Altman. Yes, I will release the documents at the appropriate time, however, with Butch Reno running the Justice Department, this is not the time and she is not person to trust that data with. Someone who is as confused as the Attorney General is cannot be expected to do what would be expected by the people of this country. Her sexual preference is none of my business, but when she flaunts it in my face then it becomes my business.

#3: Many people liked and believed in Ronald Reagan. Yes, he lied several times. For example, in January 1987, he came before the American people and stated that he signed the presidential finding on Iran-Contra in December 1986. He signed the finding on July 13, 1986. I have the original finding and I took it from the files of the Committee. Oliver North is now the senatorial candidate from Virginia. Yes, he lied, as we know, in an effort to protect the president. My opinion of Oliver North is--"dishonesty forfeits divine power". Yes, on many occasions my situation required dishonesty. And in that sense, I agree with your statement. I did what I did because I believed in what I was doing. I now believe that I will be judged by my actions now, and history will be the ultimate judge. Yes, I am concerned about many of my actions in the past and if there is a decision to try me, then let it be before the citizens of this country. If that be the case, then neither the Government nor the Committee will survive. I would suggest that you revert back to trading beads and animal pelts.

#4: No, Hatonn does not speak for me. *CONTACT* prints my words and they do so with my permission. I can substantiate everything that I say and will do so when circumstances permit. No, *CONTACT* is not a bunch of space-cadets.

Yes, we have several agreements with others, not of this world. The initial agreement was made in the early '50s. The then administration was able to procure an agreement that only their designees would release information. Their agreements were by honorable beings and, although we as a race had been observed for thousands of years, those beings did not know the meaning of self-serving as applied by those with whom they dealt. Our species is unique in all of this universe and only now am I beginning to understand this unique position. Those who made agreements are starting to lose their patience. Hatonn has voiced his displeasure several times in the last few weeks. I would not have been as patient. That's why he is doing what he is doing; and that's why I am where I am. No, I do not consider myself to be a deity but consider myself as privileged to have known one. Their names aren't important. They are assigned to communicate to us and to give us a point of reference in our plane of reference. We, as a species, are in the formative stages and if I, as an individual, know anything--I know nothing and can only relate to a number of situations. I do know TRUTH and know it to be absolute and [*that it*] cannot be changed or denied. *CONTACT* is TRUTH--and because you don't understand it does not mean it is false. We all relate to what we know or understand. Knowing a subject and believing in something that we think is true, is often quite different.

#5: Non-positive law [*is law that*] has not complied to the *CONSTITUTION*. Positive law, in the opinion of the judicial, does apply and is *Constitutional*. This is the crux of my lawsuit. I am aware that the issues in my case are controlled by government and controlled by the judicial. But the jury, as citizens, is the key if my attorney can get the point across that they are supreme, and it is they who control the proceedings and not the court or the government.

#6: Ted Kennedy was drunk and was criminally responsible for her death. The Sheriff who handled the investigation is now set for life, as is his family, and with fiscal responsibility will never have any monetary problems. Yes, money does reign supreme over justice. Yes, I have his medical records from Congress. Yes, he felt that he had to compete with his brothers. No, the female members of the Kennedy family were not as promiscuous. No, I am not into giving the tabloids any information; however, some of the smut reporters are more accurate than the mainstream media.

#7: I would classify Bill Casey as an honorable man who was doing his job. I told him my opinion of attorneys (he was one). And he reminded me of that statement many times. He was my friend and I said, "Attorneys are like politicians, if you put them into a bag and shake them up--at five feet you can't tell them apart." There are good attorneys, but I have met only a few.

#8: FEMA is only an organization to further the indenturing and enslavement of the citizens of this country. When emergency relief is granted to any segment of our population, the help is needed, and the recipients of the relief know only that the money comes from government. They believe that the money is tax money and that comes from government. The money comes from bonds sold by government as the Federal Reserve prints up new money that your children, grandchildren, and their grandchildren will have to repay. The government has no money and is precluded from issuing any by law. Our system of money is a pyramid scheme. And as you are aware, if you or I ran a pyramid scheme, we would go to jail. Their authority is the Federal Reserve Act of 1913, signed into law December 23, 1913. The Government didn't fully enact the law until many years later, as it was designed to enslave future generations. Our Government started their unlawful activities as the *Constitution* was ratified in 1789. Actually the framers of the *Constitution* foresaw what would happen and they wrote about the pitfalls in *THE FEDERALIST PAPERS*. Read them and see how we have been played as fools.

#9: The Chairman of the Council of Foreign Relations, the CFR, is Peter (Pete) Peterson. Yes, I know him and have had drinks with him. Yes, he is an advocate of One World Government and believes that all around him should be subservient to the ruling Elite. He is a traitor to the *Constitution*.

BULLETIN #6  
RONN JACKSON

Some of the questions that I am receiving pertain to current events. I can only answer those inquiries with what I know on that subject but I have to admit, some of my information may be dated as I have been incarcerated for 3-1/2 years.

1. Yes, our lawmakers circumvent the *Constitution* in many ways. One of the most flagrant of these violations is the ownership of property. The *Constitution* specifically states that the Federal Government cannot own or take title to property. What the Government does is create unconstitutional agencies, such as the Bureau of Land Management and the Park Service. They employ thousands of people to control vast pieces of real estate and have gone as far as to kill citizens of this country for violating their rules. Under the guise of saying the property is for the use of all, when you control land, that, to me, means you own it. Government is nothing more than a monopoly and is bloated and growing. The falsehoods given to us every day about the reduction of Government are out-right lies and if you believe any politician on a Federal level, you are a fool. Government can only give what it has first taken away. Think about it. Your Government is fraudulent.

2. The condition of the economy is stated by Government in many ways, primarily designed to confuse you, and those reports are given to you via the mainstream media. They are: gross domestic product; inflation levels geared towards their levels and figures; money rates; interest rates; bond rates; prime rates and many others. Then you have employment and unemployment rates and the information given out by the Federal Reserve system. (Our Central Bank which is not ours but privately owned by 12 families.) What you are told is what those special

interests want you to hear, only. Most figures given to you are false. For example, the national debt that you hear about is at 4-1/4 trillion dollars. What they mean is 4-1/4 trillion Federal Reserve notes. If Government were to be honest with you, the national debt is: 143,000,000,000,000.00; one-hundred-forty-three trillion as of 6-1-94. Whether or not I use the terms "Dollars" or "Federal Reserve Notes" has no meaning. What the Government is saying to us is: "You, citizen of this country, are stupid." I am personally going to make many of those people in Government eat those words.

3. "George Bush" as President was responsible for the "Super-Collider" project going to Texas. The Super-Collider's function is to accelerate a hydrogen atom around a 52-mile circle to almost the speed of light, 186,400 miles per second, and then fire an atom in the opposite direction to collide with the hydrogen atom. The particles of the collision would be dispersed in a muon chamber and the particles would be traced after the collision by computer giving (supposedly) scientists the origin of matter, the big-bang theory. It was a pork-barrel project that has, in fact, no bearing on the reality of life as it now exists. I could have explained the outcome of the Super-Collider project to scientists in thirty minutes. The entire project was just a "ruse" by the monopoly known as Government to expand itself; Government will die if it does not continue to expand. It is like the Federal Reserve System in that respect. A pyramid scheme designed only to deceive you.

4. This is the point most people don't understand. Your question infers that only one United States exists. That is incorrect according to positive law, Title 28 USC. There are two. They are: united states, which means Federal territory only; and United States of America, which means the sovereign 50 Union States. When Government passes law that does not conform to the *Constitution*, it is non-positive law. Then, Government infers that the law applies to all of us. When you accept a rule or law, then you become adhesioned to that rule or law, and then it applies to you. This is then Government by deceit, deception or trickery. Almost on a daily basis, the Government flagrantly violates the *Constitution* and then they justify their actions by

saying, "the people want it". I have never asked the Government to violate the *Constitution*. Have you?

5. This is the largest fraud ever that has been perpetrated on the American citizens. Your question states or uses the words: "...Social Security Trust Fund..." There is not now, nor has there ever been, a trust fund for Social Security. F.D.R. lied to you when he signed that legislation. The money that is taken and has been taken from your paycheck goes directly into the Treasury. Since Government cannot accumulate money, they spend it. Every day, you and I are laid away. The Government has promised too much to too many, and their collective bubble is about to burst. The last bail-out of Social Security should make it solvent until 1999, and then under the guise that they are "a-helpin' us folks out here". The Government will have another problem with Social Security. Your letter states you are in your later 60s, so you should make it until your time to move on. If nothing is changed by then, we will be where the "One World Order" wants us. Don't count on me just sitting back and seeing my country destroyed.

6. Yes, I have been reading the *Wall Street Journal*, for many years. I am familiar with the money market accounts and that all currencies are geared towards ours. Since all Central Banks of the major countries are a monopoly and owned by the same people, what you see in the difference in the currencies is a facade, generated for our benefit. For a "One World Order" to succeed, three things must occur. First, all currencies must be equal. Second, you must have parity within the working class on a global basis. Third, you must disarm the citizens of this country. Each day, our country comes a little closer. It is your elected representatives who are doing this. The United States Government.

7. "MJ-12" is not "who" and "what" you believe them to be. They are only doing what is necessary to perpetuate our species in their judgement. All of our lives are a series of judgements and/or decisions. What are the right ones, I can only speculate on. Yes, I will go into more detail and it will be through *CON-*

TACT. There are no disguises in the ranks of MJ-12. Yes, I do know them.

8. Yes, I agree with your comments. The two most subversive organizations within our population are the "American Bar Association" and the "American Medical Association". You must also add the "Rand Organization" and many of the think tanks and "pseudo" intellectual foundations that cover our country. The bottom line is "One World Government".

9. "Richard Nixon" did not resign because of Watergate and the falsehoods that he told us, nor was it the threat of impeachment. The real reason he resigned was the certainty of a thorough investigation and what would be found out. It was his idea [to resign].

10. The real reason for the "Public Utilities Commission" is not the threat that is posed to us as consumers. It is the potential threat of blackmail posed to us as consumers. It is the potential threat of blackmail posed to the Government. Government's job as they view it is to remain a monopoly and prevent anyone else from having the power they have.

11. The committee members that I have mentioned to date are: A-16 Barbara Jordan; A-15 Alexander Solzhenitsyn; A-5 Warren Christopher; A-14 Edward Shevardnadze. I have ordered manuscript #2 of *The Death of Camelot*, *The Darien Conspirators*, to be forwarded to CONTACT.

BULLETIN #7  
RONN JACKSON

Again, I must apologize as some of my answers may be dated. (For the most part, I don't think so.)

1. Regarding Welfare in this country, there are people who do need help; however, Government's position is not to help people. Government's only position is to make itself appear that it is helping. To propagate itself and make Government grow, it must make new customers. This is the real reason for Welfare.

The Federal Agency must do anything so as to appear that what it is doing is not what you would do as an individual. They are much more intelligent than they are given credit for. **The bottom line is, the Government is using the attitude of indifference of most citizens of this country against them.** You and I are being used. The Welfare system is only one way the Government is indenturing us as citizens. What we need to do as a nation is change our attitudes, both individually and collectively, or Government will be successful in their goal of "One World Order". The Government, as it is now, is not your servant. It is your master. Look around you--either you wake up, or accept your bondage.

2. Usurpations of your rights go on daily right in front of you. I can imagine from your letter, you are able to feed your family, make your mortgage and car payment and don't want to be bothered by something that you feel doesn't affect you. Let me give you an example that you know about, one that smacks you right in the face. Our Commander-In-Chief and President of the United States, "William Clinton", does not use the terms "America will do this" or "America will do that"; what he is using, "The United Nations is this or that". What you think he is saying is, "America is and has been carrying the load for all these years and it's time others shared some of the responsibility". In reality, what he is saying is, "You stupid and ignorant citizens of this country, I am going to impose my 'leftist' philosophy off on you, right in front of your nose, and install a One World Order and you are so God-damn gullible, you won't know what happened until the ruling Elite has total and absolute control over your each and every action".

All social programs (any legislation that gives you something for nothing), are designed with one purpose in mind. Enlarge Government and ultimate servitude. George Orwell, in writing *1984*, was not writing a work of fiction. He was telling future generations what to expect. Read it and then tell me that I am wrong. If you do think I'm wrong, you are a complacent fool or part of the system. If you agree with me, then you are in the awakening process and ready to kick some ass.

3. The Government is using, on Treaties, a 1942 Supreme Court decision, "U.S. versus Pink" to justify their actions on "NAFTA" and "GATT". Yes, the Government gave away your sovereignty and it is not theirs to give. Of course, they are unconstitutional. 72% of all of Government's actions are contrary to the *Constitution*.

4. No, there are no civilizations living beneath the oceans. "Atlantis" [or part of it] was the last one. No, there was not a dome over it. I do not know the technology that kept the water off of the city. Yes, the city was on the surface initially. Yes, the configuration of the continents was very different. About 80,000 years ago the people evolved to their maturity and moved into their next level of existence. The vehicles you make reference to exist in our plane of reference only. *Star Trek* is a television program; those speeds are multiples of our terms, and mean, "times the speed of light". Yes, many vehicles travel great distances and those "ships", as you refer to them, are shaped in saucer shapes and in spheres. Again, you are making references to what you know and have been taught. They move in an interdimensional plane and there are many entrances and exits in and around our planet. Distance and miles are our terms, and only relate to what we know. No, I have never been abducted or taken a trip with any beings. (If they have anything to say to me, they can come here and talk to me.) No, I have never seen "Hatonn". Why would I fear him? I do not know if gender is an applicable term to "Hatonn". I can only assume, based on my knowledge, that other beings reproduce. Yes, our race on two occasions, reached or surpassed our current level of evolution and intelligence.

5. The crime that you see on the media is a problem; however, the main source of the problem is in Government's over active imagination. They are using the principles of the philosopher Hegel on crime, to disarm America. The Government of this country is committed to creating a "One World Order", thinking that all of its citizens are stupid. When anyone uses deceit as their main justification, someone will always be around to expose their fraudulent deeds and they will fail.

6. The People involved in the "Gay" movement are citizens and have the same rights as you or me. I tolerate their alternative lifestyle because it is none of my business; however, if those who practice that lifestyle attempt to impose their choices upon me or my family, then it becomes my business. Bragging about one's sexual preference is not covered under the *Constitution* and I will not tolerate the will and preference of others being stuffed down my throat. As to "AIDS", that disease was not created by "Gay" people, but by a separate faction in Southern California, which is discussed in detail in book IV of the *Death of Camelot*. Their purpose, at the direction of the Committee (C.O.U.P.E.S.), is population control; however, aids can be transmitted by exchange of body fluids and micro-organisms. There has been a vaccine since 1991, that has been successfully administered and tested. The desired effect and purpose has not been completed yet--the total extinction of the Black Race. The side benefit of the "AIDS" virus is [reduction of] the homosexual population as stated by the Committee on more than one occasion and overheard by me.

7. The socially accepted definition of dollars, Federal Reserve Notes (FRN) and/or money is described in the books *The Social Meaning Of Money* or in *Goodbye, April 15th*, but I will try to answer your question. First, money is used for the purchase of service or goods. The authorities that we use for our currency are in many pieces of legislation, including the Federal Reserve Act of 1913. Also included in that authority is the collusive efforts of the Supreme Court when the court issued a decision stating that the purchasing power of the FRN did not diminish the buying power of individuals, thereby perpetuating the pyramid scheme being run by our Central Bank, known as the Federal Reserve System. (And Government says there exists, "separation of powers" between the three branches of Government.) The difference in our existing currency and dollars is that when we had dollars, you had the option to go to a bank and exchange the dollars that you had for the equivalent in what backed the dollar, GOLD. Now, if you go into a bank with FRN, which is what you have in your pocket, that you call money, you can change denominations or put what you have into an account. You cannot get anything else because that

piece of paper is only that--a piece of paper making you into someone who is perpetuating a pyramid scheme. What Government didn't tell you when they passed the "Gold Reserve Act of 1934", they were going to steal your gold that backed your own money and smile all the way to their coffers and did so with your blessing. Now, the money-people control all the wealth. Let me ask you this: What will happen when someone decides that the *Constitution* is the supreme law of the land and demands that the currency that he has be replaced by gold as the *Constitution* states. There is a law on the books that states that you can be charged with "insurrection". The Government has all the answers, they think, and when theirs burst or when people decide that they are tired of an unlawful Government, only then will their charade end. As to the money that you asked about, continue to use it. We will be back on a gold-backed currency soon.

8. The Women's Movement has been needed for a long time and men have brought this rebellion onto themselves. As would be expected, some members of the movement took several of their issues to extremes, but I really can't fault the Women's Movement for that. Women have been oppressed, depressed, and distressed for so long, drastic action was needed to get man's and society's attention. Men have tried running things for so long and failed miserably. I am in favor of a woman President. What have we got to lose? They certainly can do no worse than men have done!

9. Weights and measurements were okay, the way that they were. I am in favor of the metric system where it was used but when it is forced down my throat by Government, then I don't like it. Government can't take care of Government. Leave numbers alone.

- 144,000 beings
  - original meaning 96
- 16th amendment
  - illegality of 96
- 1984, by George Orwell 195
- 32nd degree Mason 89
  - oath of 90
- Abductees 99
- Aboriginal calendar 101
- Acheson, Dean 142
- Adams, Bob
  - St. Louis Post Dispatch reporter 164
- Adversarial testing 157
- Adversaries, punishments accruing to 154
- Afghan-Soviet War
  - Russbacher mission 175
- AIDS, creation of 197
- Air Force Intelligence 109
- Alabama, Earth changes
  - Cayce readings 55
- Aliens 28, 29
  - Godly 156
  - in the Russian army 24
- Altman 188
- America 128
  - breaking up of ruling cliques 52
  - western portion, Earth changes 52
- America of the nineteenth century 133
- American Bar Association
  - subversive nature of 194
- American Express 144
- American Medical Association (AMA)
  - subversive nature of 194
- Antarctic, Earth changes 52
- Anti-Christ 120
  - "New Age" orientation 34
  - non-Christian, Talmudic 37
- Anti-Defamation League B'nai B'rith (ADL) 27
  - use of trigger words to discredit its enemies 26
- Antitrust 47
- Appeasement, of Russia 124
- Arab nationalism 144
- Arctic, Earth changes 52
- Area 51 31
- Arkansas
  - CIA operations 111, 113
  - Contra support operations 107
- Arkansas Development Financial Authority (ADFA) and CIA 110
- Arkansas National Guard 110
- Armageddon, Cayce readings 62
- Army Corps of Engineers 110
- Articles of Confederation*
  - no authority to regulate value of foreign coin 80
  - regarding commerce with the Indian tribes 76
  - regulation of weights and measures 80
  - similarities to *Constitution* 73
- Ascension 103
  - definition 83
  - four means of 97
  - how to 97

three waves of 101  
 Ascension into the fourth  
   dimension 96  
 ASHTAR 98, 100  
 Association For Research And  
   Enlightenment, Incorporated  
   50  
 Atlantis 95, 100, 196  
   Cayce readings 58, 64, 65  
   evidence of 58  
   records may be found 64  
 Attorney 146  
   agents of the court 86  
   Bar affiliation 86  
   de facto license 85  
   definition 84  
   does NOT obey U.S.  
     *Constitution* 85  
   most are Jewish AND Masons  
     92  
   practices attornment 85  
   reflects feudal concepts 84  
 "Attorneys Vs. Lawyers"  
   from *The Freedom Networker*  
     83-86  
 Attornment  
   definition 84  
   guarantee of un-equal protection  
     of the law 85  
 Austria, and Gunther Russbacher  
   152  
 Babylonian *Talmud* 44  
 Balance of power 148  
   in Europe 125  
   US and Russia 116  
 Bank and S & L fraud  
   CIA involvement 173  
 Bankruptcies, Uniform Laws on  
   *Constitution* 77  
   *Federalist Papers* 77  
   fraud prevention 79  
 Bankster thieves and robbers 132  
 Barkashov, A.P. 15  
 Bay of Pigs 143  
*BEAST AT WORK*, A Phoenix  
   Journal 39  
 Begin, Menachem 30  
 Behavioral sciences  
   term 137  
 Bentham, Jeremy 148  
 Berlin blockade 130  
 Beter, Peter 28, 29  
 Bethesda Naval Hospital  
   robotoid set up spot 30  
*Bible* 34, 40, 44, 51  
   Jewish fables 19  
   man picks and chooses what he  
     wants to believe 34  
   no mention of "rapture" 3  
 Biblical Laws 43  
 Bimini  
   evidences of Atlantis 59  
   well and water surrounding 59  
 Bismarck 138, 140  
 Black helicopters 87  
 Blue Beam Project 29, 97, 152  
 Blum, Jack 117  
 Blumenthal, W. Michael 30  
 Bolshevik Revolution  
   made Khazarians masters of  
     Russia 18  
 Borrow money on the credit of the  
   United States  
   *Constitution* 75  
 Branch Davidians  
   re-sentencing 157  
 Brezhnev, Leonid 30  
 Brigade Rosa and Lotto Contua  
   and Russbacher 167  
 Britain 147

British Liberals 148  
 British policy  
   provokes distrust between US  
     and Russia 130  
 British Union for Democratic  
   Control 148  
 Brown, Harold 30  
 Brown, Judge Michael 177  
 Bryant, David 164  
 Brzezinski, Zbigniew 30  
 Buckley, Tommy  
   Treasurygate 151  
 Buran, Russian spaceship 24  
 Bureau of Land Management  
   (BLM) 191  
 Bush, George 106, 111, 118 119  
   and CIA 116  
   coup d'etat over Reagan 108,  
     116  
   drug connections 108  
   "October Surprise" 176  
   Skull and Bones 89  
   sons' drug involvement 113  
   "Super Collider" project 192  
 Bush-North cover-up 118  
 C-123, downing of 115  
   purpose of 116  
 Camp David  
   robotic regeneration 30  
 Camp Robinson 113  
 Cardenas, Cuauhtemoc 114  
 Carondelet Savings and Loan  
   CIA and Russbacher 172  
 Carter, Jimmy 159  
   in North Korea 124  
   killed in 1979 30  
 Carter, Rosalynn  
   killed in 1979 30  
 Casey, William (Bill) 113, 119,  
   190  
 Castlereagh 147  
 Cathey, John 111  
   AKA Oliver North 109, 113  
 Cayce, Edgar  
   dream and interpretation 67  
   incarnations of 67  
   selections from his readings 49-  
     69  
 CBS News 107  
 Central Conference Of American  
   Rabbis  
   signers of "World Protocol"  
     notice 19  
 Central Intelligence Agency (CIA)  
   Clinton's ties to 108  
 Chapter 11 corruption 177  
 Charged particle beam weapons  
   30  
 Chilton, Donald 173  
 China 125  
 Chomsky, Noam 144  
 Christ  
   expression 155  
   state of "being" 155  
   within rather than without 35  
 Christ knowingness and  
   consciousness 34  
 Christian principle  
   and Biblical Laws 43  
 Christians  
   and latter days 155  
   Khazarian brainwashing of 20  
 Christopher, Warren 120  
   A-5 194  
 Churchill, Winston 123, 127, 128,  
   143  
   balance of power thinking 129  
   iron curtain speech 127  
 CIA 111, 115, 117  
   Clinton connection 105

competing factions 174  
 funding for covert operations,  
     and Russbacher 170  
 money laundering, etc. in  
     Arkansas 110  
 CIA "proprietary" 109  
 CIA type operations  
     investigations into 164  
 Classified Information Procedures  
     Act (CIPA) 117  
 Clifford, Clark 188  
     and banking frauds 158  
 Clinton, Bill 106 146, 195  
     CIA showdown 113  
     needs war in Korea 159  
     rare brain disease 159, 160  
     symptoms of hysteroid  
         dysphoria 161  
     ties to CIA 108  
 Clinton, Hillary 161  
 Clinton, Roger 113  
 Clinton, Bush and the CIA 108  
 Clintons 105  
 CNN 124  
 Coin money, regulate the value  
     thereof, and of foreign coin  
     *Constitution* 79  
     *Constitution* corrects omission  
         of *Articles of*  
         *Confederation* 80  
 Cold War 124, 129, 131  
 Commerce, regulation of  
     with the Indian tribes 76  
     *Constitution* 75  
     interstate, *Federalist Papers* 75  
 Committee of 16 (17)  
     (C.O.U.P.E.S.) 180, 197  
     controls Japan 12  
 Common Law 40, 43  
 Communism 128  
 ideological purposes 125  
 underlying weakness 126  
 Communist double agents 115  
 Community Title Company 173  
 COMPROMISED, Clinton, Bush  
     *And The CIA, The bigger*  
     *story behind Whitewater.* By  
     Terry Reed & John  
     Cummings 106-119  
 Confederacy  
     defects regarding regulation of  
         commerce 75  
     power of collecting internal and  
         external revenue,  
         presumed to be  
         infrequently used 77  
 Confederation, *Articles of*  
     confusion of language regarding  
         naturalization 78  
 Congressional Record, Vol 137  
     (1991) 42  
 Connecting Link 94  
 Constitution 47, 105, 189, 190,  
     191, 193, 196  
     ARTICLE 1  
         Section 8, Paragraph 1 71  
         Section 8, Paragraph 4 77  
         Section 8, Paragraphs 2 & 3  
             75  
         Section 8, Paragraphs 5-8 79  
     *Bill Of Rights* 72  
     corrects defect of *Articles of*  
         *Confederation* regarding  
         naturalization 79  
     destruction of 40  
     integration with *Federalist*  
         *Papers* 81  
     intent 81

limitations on power of  
     Congress by *Bill of Rights*  
         73  
 misconceptions about  
     government's authority to  
         tax 72  
 need to restore 83  
 \*regulation of foreign coin 80  
 supreme law of the land 198  
 true idea and purpose of 45  
 U.S. restricted power of  
     government 46  
 Constitution of Liberty, by  
     Friedrich A. Hayek 45  
 Constitutional Law Center 48, 86  
 CONTACT 105, 189, 193  
     does not advocate anything  
         except that you learn the  
         truth 186  
     efforts to destroy 81  
     financial burdens 81  
     no commercial advertising 81  
     reader input 82  
     volunteer efforts 82  
 Containment policy 131, 134  
     with Russia 132  
 Contra operations  
     in Arkansas 107  
     major source of drug running  
         into the U.S. 108  
     pilot training 109  
 Contras 111  
 Cooper, William 110, 114, 115  
 Copyright  
     common law right, *Federalist*  
         *Papers, Constitution* 79,  
         80  
     highest form of censorship 11

Corporation  
     must be represented by an  
         attorney 93  
 Cosmopolitan  
     as opposed to "national" 20  
 Cosmospheres 30  
     Russian space combat platforms  
         24  
 Council on Foreign Relations  
     (CFR) 10, 14, 27  
     Chairman of 191  
 Counterfeiting  
     *Constitution* 79, 80  
     *Federalist Papers* 80  
 Courts  
     restricted to "Bar club"  
         members 93  
 Creator  
     true creations of 155  
 Crime, government involvement  
     196  
 Criminal Politics 149  
 Crouch, Paul 2  
 Crowley, Aleister 15  
 "Cult"  
     trigger word used in Zionist  
         propaganda to discredit 26  
 Cummings, John 107  
 Czechoslovakia  
     Communist coup 130  
 Darien Conspirators, by Ronn  
     Jackson 194  
 David El Roy (David the King), A  
     Khazar Jew 38  
 Davis, James 173  
 De facto, definition 85  
 Death of Camelot, by Ronn  
     Jackson 197  
     manuscript #2, *The Darien*  
         *Conspirators* 194



*Declaration of Independence*  
 its eternal principles are the  
 hope of the world 60  
 "Deep Throat" 145  
*Defrauding America*, by Rodney  
 Stich 165  
 Deluge, reason for 63  
 Democracy (Jewish-governed state  
 Socialism) 18  
 Depopulation 7  
 Dergunov, S.F.  
 Liberal Democratic Party (LDP)  
 12  
 Devil's Triangle  
 and Atlantis 59  
 Dharma, protection from  
 adversarial mind control 6  
*Diplomacy*, by Henry Kissinger  
 123  
 review of 135-149  
 Disraeli 147  
 DNA alterations 29  
 DNA-reproduced cloning 31  
 Double agent 115  
 Doubles 28  
 Drias 59  
 Drug Enforcement Administration  
 (DEA) 107, 117  
 Druzhina, (guard) Russian  
 paramilitary formations 16  
 Duggan, Judge Lester Jr. 174  
 Dulles, John Foster 132  
 Dun & Bradstreet credit rating  
 creation  
 Russbacher 170  
 Duplications  
 (replicas) 31, 154  
 Earth changes 101  
 2000 53  
 Edgar Cayce readings 50-67  
 exposure of man's activities 61  
 Earthquakes 101  
 causes of, 53  
 Easter Island  
 comments of Ronn Jackson 182  
 stone faces 182  
 Edgar Cayce Publishing Company  
 69  
 Education Day, U.S.A. 40, 41, 42  
 Egypt 144  
 Cayce readings 65  
 temple records to be opened 64  
 tomb of Records 64  
 Ekkers  
 through adversity possibilities  
 grow 153  
 Elite  
 Committees 159  
 elimination of undesirables 155  
 factions 159  
 rulers 28  
 Emergency Regulations 47  
 Energiya, Russian missiles 24  
 Epstein, Edward Jay 119  
 Europe, Earth changes 52  
 Evangelical churches  
 Zionist influence 19  
 Evangelists 2, 3, 7  
 Evans-Pritchard, Ambrose 108  
*Executive Intelligence Review* 106  
 Executive Order, purpose of 47  
*Ezekiel*  
 spacecraft mentioned 3  
 FAA Intelligence Division 117  
 Farrell, Tim 176  
 Fascist(s) 49  
 adoption of economic principle  
 of 44  
 Federal Bureau of Investigation  
 (FBI) 109, 117

Federal Government  
 dismantling of 97  
 ownership of land 191  
 versus community system 96  
 Federal Reserve 171, 191  
 Federal Reserve Act of 1913 190,  
 197  
 Federal Reserve Banking System  
 and Woodrow Wilson 141  
 takeover of 96  
 Federal troops  
 enforce government's "wars" on  
 poverty, drugs, etc 47  
*Federalist Papers* 190  
 integration with *Constitution* 81  
 No. 32 77  
 No. 41 71  
 No. 42 75, 79  
 Federal Emergency Management  
 Agency (FEMA) 190  
 Feudal law 84  
 Fickes, Bob 94  
 Finlandization of Eastern Europe  
 143  
 First Amendment 39  
 violation of 43  
 Fleming, Rob 178  
 Foley, Tom 162  
*Foreign Affairs*, Journal of CFR  
 123  
 article on Zhirinovsky 10  
 France and Zionism 16  
 Free citizens versus free  
 inhabitants, *Articles of*  
*Confederation* 78  
 Freed v. Martin  
 attorneys have de facto licenses  
 85  
 Freedom 49  
 Freedom Research Foundation  
 (FRF)  
 Clinton and rare brain disease  
 160  
 Freemasonry, Order of 139  
 Order of the Eastern Star 90  
 satanic ideals 91  
 secret oaths 90  
 French Revolution 147  
 Frey, Gerhard  
 German People's Union 21  
*From Freedom To Slavery*, by  
 Gerry Spence 7  
 Fundamentalist churches  
 Zionist influence 19  
 Gaiandriana 59  
 Gaidar  
 Yeltsin's former Finance  
 Minister 16  
 Gardner, Steve 173  
 Gates, Robert  
 and Phoenix Project 168  
 GATT 196  
 Gauffin, Rolf  
 former Swedish ambassador to  
 Russia 21  
 "Gay" movement 197  
 Gehlen, General Reinhard 166,  
 167  
 Geopolitics 146  
 euphemism for power  
 relationships 137  
 Gephardt, Richard 40  
 Ger-toshav 44  
 Germania Savings and Loan  
 CIA and Russbacher 172, 173  
 Germany 147  
 Cayce readings 53  
 Gladstone 147  
 God 68

angels and messengers of 35  
 be uppermost in your intent 158  
 can impact anyone 152  
 expects man to accept  
     responsibility 93  
 gave man free will 8  
 given rights 45  
 laws of 9  
 mercy 9  
 Talmudic reference 36  
 trust in 61  
 will show the way 93  
 God expression in thought energy  
     34  
 God of LIFE 62  
 God of Light--Creator 6  
 God We Trust 60  
 Gold  
     moving of 1.4 million tons 154  
     transfers 152  
     under the sea in the Bahamas  
         59  
 Gold Reserve Act of 1934 198  
 Gold-backed currency  
     restoration of 198  
 Gomez, Max  
     AKA Felix Rodriguez 111,  
         113, 114  
*Goodbye, April 15th* 197  
 Gorbachev  
     and Russbacher 165  
 Government  
     alteration or abolishment of and  
         implementation of a new  
         49  
     corruption and lack of moral  
         honesty in 40  
     secret dealings 91  
 Graham, Billy 5  
 Great Britain 128  
 abandoning of heritage of liberty  
     and adoption of economic  
         principles of the Nazis,  
         facists, and socialists 44  
     and Zionism 16  
 Great Lakes, Earth changes 57  
 Green, George  
     theft of gold 92  
 Greenspan, Alan 188  
 Gregg, Donald 111  
 Grey, Edward 148  
 Gritz, Bo 110, 152  
 Groenweghe, Phillip 176, 178  
 H.J. Res. 104 42  
 Hamilton, Alexander  
     *Federalist Papers* 77  
 Hamilton, Lee 176  
 Hasenfus, Eugene 114, 115  
 Hayek, Friedrich A. 46, 49  
     author of *The Road To Serfdom*  
         44  
     author of *The Constitution of  
         Liberty* as well as a three  
         volume work, *Law,  
         Legislation, and Liberty*  
         45  
     receipt of the Nobel Memorial  
         Prize in Economics 44  
 Healing is a do-it-yourself project  
     158  
 Hebrew 40  
 Hegel 196  
 Helicopters, black and olive drab  
     secret mission 87  
     function of 87  
 Helmsley, Leona  
     legal persecution 48  
*Henry Kissinger, Soviet Agent* by  
     Frank Capell 149

Hill Financial  
     CIA proprietary 170  
 Hoffa, Jimmy  
     brain of 162  
 Holograph  
     and Blue Beam Project 155  
 Homosexuals  
     adversary's attitude toward 155  
 Hornberger, Jacob G. 45  
 Hostages  
     in Iran 159  
*How A Secret Satanic Order Is  
     Helping Take Over America*  
     88-90  
 Howard, Sir Michael  
     review of *Diplomacy* by Henry  
         Kissinger 135  
 Hunt, Robert 179  
 Illuminati 95  
 Individualism 45  
 Inherent rights 45  
 Inslaw 177  
 Insurgent  
     definition 186  
 Insurrection  
     definition 186  
 Interdimensional travel 196  
 "Intermediary" shuttle craft,  
     photograph 120  
 Internal revenue  
     presumed minimal at federal  
         level 77  
 International Monetary Fund  
     (IMF)  
     demands on Russia 13  
 Iran 144  
     hostages in 159  
 Iran arms-for-hostages scandal  
     118  
 Iran-Contra 112, 115, 117, 119,  
     159, 188  
 IRS  
     elimination of 96  
     fear of 48  
 IRS Code 48  
 Israel  
     involvement with CIA, KGB,  
         DFS 117  
 Israeli flag and six pointed star  
     symbolism 37  
 Israelis  
     maintain balance of power 116  
 Jackson, Ronn 112, 120, 152  
     Bulletin #5 187  
     Bulletin #6 191  
     Bulletin #7 194  
     letters to Governor of Nevada  
         on his behalf 151  
     opportunity for service 151  
 Japan  
     controlled by the "Committee"  
         12  
     earth changes 52  
 Jefferson, Thomas 45  
 Jesus the Christ  
     Khazarian double standard 19  
     not a "Jew" 19  
     origin of myth of common  
         ancestry with Khazarians  
         19  
     second coming 51  
 Jew  
     origin of term 36, 40  
     term was hijacked by  
         Khazarians in the 19th  
         century 19  
 Jewish  
     misnomer 3  
     monopoly of press 38

origin of term 40  
 Jewish Leagues 27  
 Jewish, Masonic attorney  
   no oath of obligation to truth 93  
 "Jewish" Noahedic "religion" 39  
 Jewry 43  
 Jews  
   definition of "hate" 38  
   hatred towards Christianity 19  
   obligated to observe the whole  
     *Torah* 44  
 Johnson, Robert  
   AKA William P. Barr 112,  
     113, 117  
 Joint Resolution 40, 41  
 Jordan, Barbara A-16 194  
*JOURNALS*  
   not copyrighted 11  
*Judaica Encyclopedia* 43, 44  
 Judaism 43  
 Judean 40  
 Judges  
   de facto licenses 86  
   in Michigan are perjured 86  
   required to be licensed to  
     practice law 86  
 Judicial doctrine 46  
 Judicial system  
   corruption and lack of moral  
     honesty in 40  
   rule of law incorporated into 46  
 Judicial system of corruption 84  
 Kant 141  
 Kennan, George 126, 134, 142  
   proposition that Soviet society  
     contained the seeds of its  
       own decay 124  
 Kennedy, John 162  
   Bay of Pigs 143  
 Kennedy, Ted 190  
 Kennedy Onassis, Jacqueline 150  
 KGB 111, 115  
 Khazarian 40, 132  
 Khun Sa 111  
 Khymer Rouge 168  
 Kilduff, David 172  
 Kipp, Jacob W.  
   Khazarian Zionist Jew 17  
   author of *The Zhirinovsky*  
     *Threat* 11  
 Kissinger, Henry 10, 137-149  
   and POWs 168  
   double-speak 132  
   honorary degrees 146  
   killed in air explosion in 1979  
     28  
   lack of charisma 126  
   KGB agent 125, 139  
   New World Order puppet 139  
   *"Reflections on Containment"*  
     123  
 Kissinger, Nancy killed in 1979  
   28  
 Kissinger Associates 144  
 Klaas, Polly  
   her murderer was mind control  
     programmed 6  
 Knowles, Dr. John 29  
 Kol Nidre (All Vows) 39, 47, 92  
   Talmudic version 39  
 Korea 143  
   war planned by Clintonistas  
     159  
 Kumara 94  
 Lasater, Dan 113  
 Law, rule of 45  
*Law, Legislation, and Liberty*, by  
   Friedrich A. Hayek 45  
 Lawyer  
   as opposed to "Attorney" 85

definition 84  
   obeys the *U.S. Constitution* 85  
   supports guarantee of equal  
     protection of the law 85  
 League of Nations 141, 148  
 Legislature, local  
   provides foundation for federal  
     74  
 Lemuria 100  
 Liberal Democratic Party (LDP)  
   alleged Nazi ties 16  
   attempts to gain backing of  
     Russian military 25  
   nationalism 20  
   position on Zionism and Jewish  
     immigration 16  
 Liberal internationalism 147  
 Light, spirits of 62  
 Lindsey, Hal 2  
 Linsalata 164  
 Lippmann, Walter 123, 124, 125,  
   126, 127, 133  
   realist school 129  
 List, Friedrich  
   nineteenth century German  
   advocate of state-directed  
     economic development 12  
 Little Crow 103  
 Little Jewish Man Syndrome 140  
 Locke, John 45  
*London Sunday Telegraph* 108  
 Love  
   state of being within the  
     kingdom 158  
 Lubavitch movement 41, 42  
 Lucifer 155  
 Machtpolitik 138  
 Madison, James 80  
   *Federalist Papers* 71, 75, 79  
 Maimonides 44

Mankind  
   majority is mind-dead 154  
*MARCHING TO ZION, a Phoenix*  
   *Journal* 44  
 Mark of the beast, the true 156  
 Marshack, Megan Ruth 29  
 Marshall, George 142  
 Marx  
   false consciousness 141  
 Mason, Joe L. 172, 173  
 Masonry  
   32nd degree oath 92  
   degrees of attainment gradually  
     subvert mind of the  
       member 89  
   secrecy 90  
 McClendon, Sara 177  
 McClendon News Service 177  
 Medellin Cartel 113  
 Meese, Edwin 116, 118  
 Messianic Age 43  
 Metternich 138, 140  
 Michel, Robert H. 40, 42  
 Michigan Constitution  
   Article VI qualifications of  
     judges 86  
 Michnik, Adam 26  
 Military industrial complex 141,  
   166  
 Militia 71  
 Miliken, Michael 48  
 Mind control 6  
 Minim, Igor 16, 20  
 Mission  
   and purpose, individual 112  
   more assets needed, set example  
     for all 153  
 Mitchell, George 162  
 MJ-12 99, 180, 193  
 MK-Ultra 29, 119

Mohammed, Khalid 38  
 Mohammed Ali  
     honorary degree of Law 146  
 Mohr, Gordon "Jack"  
     source for *World Protocol* 17  
 Monarch Project 29, 119  
 Mondale, Walter 30  
 Money 197  
     required in this physical world 153  
 Montauk Project 29  
 Moon base (US)  
     wiped out by Russians 30  
 Morgenthau, Hans 144  
 Mormon  
     term in Oriental languages means "satan" 139  
 Mormon "church"  
     hub of New World Order 139  
 Morris, Ed 173  
 Morrow, Hugh 29  
 Mosaic Laws 40  
 Multipolar world 145  
 NAFTA 196  
 Napoleon  
     and Kissinger, programming 140  
 Nation of Islam 36  
 National Brokerage Co. (NBC)  
     CIA conduit for covert operations, Russbacher 174  
     CIA proprietary and Russbacher 170  
 National debt 192  
     elimination of 96  
 National government  
     *Constitution's* prohibition on the powers of 46

Naturalization  
     rules of, defects under *Articles of Confederation* 78  
     Uniform rule of, *Constitution* 77  
     Uniform rule of, *Federalist Papers* 77  
 Nazi(s) 49  
     adoption of economic principles of 44  
     "New Age"  
         basis for One World Religion 34  
     *New Testament* 3  
     New World kings 93  
     New World Order 89, 96, 142  
         and Mormon Church 139  
     New York, Earth changes 54, 57  
     Nir, Amiram  
         AKA Pat Weber 114, 115, 118  
     Nixon, Richard 144  
         on Kissinger 138  
         resignation of 194  
 No. 42  
     *Federalist Papers* 78  
 No. 43  
     *Federalist Papers* 80  
 No. 45  
     *Federalist Papers* 76  
 Noah's Ark 63  
 Noahide Laws 44  
     basis for Jews to keep American people as slaves 37  
     made law in U.S. 34  
     makes Judaism the State religion 36  
 Non-positive law  
     not in compliance with the *Constitution* 189

Noncash, convertible ruble  
     proposed new basis of Russia's monetary system 13  
 North, Oliver 108, 117, 118, 188  
     myth of 118  
 North Korea 124, 143  
     "October Surprise" 159, 177  
         Russbacher 163, 165  
     "October Surprise" Congressional Committee 176  
     *Old Testament* 19  
 One World Government 11, 43, 89, 191, 194  
 One World Order 132, 193, 195, 196  
     requirements for success of 193  
 One world religion  
     and Blue Beam Project 155  
 Operation Paperclip 166  
 Operation Blue Beam 3  
 Operation Screw Worm 114, 117  
 Oppenheimer, Harry 150  
 Opposition in the British Parliament 127  
 Order Of Freemasonry 139  
 Order of the Eastern Star  
     female equivalent of Freemasonry 90  
 Orwell, George  
     author of 1984 195  
 Osborne, William 172  
 Otero, Steven 94  
 Palmerston 138, 147  
 Panama 112  
 Park Service 191  
 Pass testing and come into realization of mission 154  
 Pathet Lao 168  
 Patterson, Lawrence 149  
 Pearce, Ponchita 29

Peck, Bob 164  
 Percy, Charles 187  
 Perfection, working toward 156  
 Perot, Ross  
     and Russbacher 164  
 Peterson, Peter (Pete) 191  
     *Phoenix Express*  
         efforts to destroy 81  
 Phoenix II 119  
 Phoenix Institute, corporate  
     privacy 92  
     *Phoenix Journal*  
         *MARCHING TO ZION* 44  
     *Phoenix Liberator*  
         efforts to destroy 81  
 Phoenix Project 29, 119  
     and Russbacher 168  
 Physical expression 153  
     needs of 156  
 Pierce, Judge Leonard 176  
 Plan 2000 For Global Control 40  
 Play  
     physical expression as a 154  
 Pleiadians 98, 100  
 Poles, shifting of 52  
 Politocrat One Worlders 27  
 Pope John Paul I  
     killed in 1978 29  
 Pope John Paul II  
     killed in 1978 29  
 Popov, K.N.  
     LPD spokesman for the Russian military 24  
 Population control  
     purpose of AIDS 197  
 Positive law  
     *Constitutional Law* 189  
 Post offices and post roads  
     *Constitution* 79

POWs at Camp 253 in  
 Viennetenne, Laos  
 Russbacher rescue mission 168  
**PROBE**  
 article on Gunther Russbacher  
 162  
 Project Blue Beam 95, 97  
 phase operation to get to Plan  
 2000 156  
 Project Donation 109  
 Prophets  
 explanation of apparent errors  
 56  
 Public Law 102-14  
 Noahide Laws 40-43  
 Public Utilities Commission 194  
 Pyramid of Gizeh 66  
 Rabbinic tradition 44  
 Rainbow Project 119  
 Rand Organization  
 subversive nature of 194  
 Raptorial  
 definitions (as opposed to  
 "rapture") 3  
 Raptorial rapture 4  
 Rapture 2, 93, 155  
 and Day of Satan 155  
 concept based on *Old Testament*  
 3  
 definitions 3, 4  
 word which never appears in the  
*Bible* 3  
 Reagan, Ronald 118, 119, 132,  
 188  
 impeachment 116  
 Israeli perspective 116  
 Reagan/Carter Presidential election  
 159  
 Realists 123  
 Realpolitik 143, 144

Record House  
 location of, in Egypt 66  
 Red Hill Savings and Loan  
 CIA proprietary 170  
 Reed, Terry 105-109  
 acquittal 117  
 co-author of *COMPROMISED*,  
*Bush and the CIA* 106  
 indictment 117  
 "Reflections on Containment", Part  
 3, by Henry Kissinger 123-  
 134  
 Regulation of weights and  
 measures  
*Constitution, Articles of*  
*Confederation, Federalist*  
*Papers* 80  
 Religion, nationalized 39  
 Reno, Janet "Butch" 185  
 Replicas 30  
 Reticuli 100  
 Revenue collection  
*Federalist Papers* 77  
 Rich Mountain Aviation  
 Contra operations 107  
 Richelieu 138, 147  
 Right  
 versus "wrong" choices,  
 depends on goal of  
 accomplishment 8  
 Robertson, Pat  
 connection with Dr. Jack  
 Wheeler 160  
 Robley, Rich 175  
 Robotoids 28  
 regeneration of 30  
 Rockefeller, David, killed in 1979  
 Rockefeller, John D. III 29  
 Rockefeller, Laurence, killed in  
 1979

Rockefeller, Nelson A., killed in  
 1979  
 Rodriguez, Felix 114, 115  
 drug traffic 115  
 Rooney, Andy  
 attempts visit to Camp David  
 31  
 Roosevelt, Theodore 124, 138  
 Rule of law  
 considered outdated concept 47  
 people do not have to answer to  
 arbitrary decisions of  
 government 46  
 Russbacher, Baron Karl 165  
 Russbacher, Gunther 112, 152,  
 162  
 aliases 163  
 arrest 174  
 article in *The Probe* 163  
 bypass surgery 179  
 charges of impersonating a  
 Naval officer and misuse  
 of government property  
 175  
 CIA agent 163  
 CIA operations 179  
 funding for covert operations  
 170  
 heart condition 177  
 identity 179  
 marriage to Rayelan 174  
 October Surprise 163  
 plea agreement 175  
 stealing by deceit charges 176  
 threats against his children 164  
 wounds from imprisonment in  
 SE Asia 169  
 Russia  
 economic transformation via  
 state capitalism 12

expansionism in Europe 125  
 hope of the world, Cayce  
 readings 60  
 Russian Empire 147  
 Russian National Unity movement  
 15  
 Russian Robotoids 30  
 Russian State Bank  
 privatization financing 13  
 S&L/Banking debacles 171  
 Sadat, Anwar 30  
 Sagan, Carl 120  
 Salvation  
 not dependent on anything  
 "physical" 155  
 Sanaka 83, 95  
 identity 94  
 Sananda 95, 98, 102  
 Satan 51  
 no boundaries on evil 157  
 Scallion, Gordon Michael  
 Earth changes map and  
 prophecies 32  
 Schaefer, Judge Phillip 85, 86  
*Schindler's List*  
 based on fiction, but is now  
 "Zionist truth" 27  
 filming technique 27  
 Schlesinger, James 30  
 Schneerson, Rabbi Manachem  
 Mendel 42, 43  
 leader of the Lubavitch  
 movement 41  
 Seal, Barry 107, 109, 111  
 blackmail 113  
 KGB connection 115  
 murder of 113, 116  
 Seal Team #2 and #6 179  
 Secret versus private 91

Secret "crisis management" structure within the White House 119

Secret orders and organizations 91

*Secret Relationship Between Blacks and Jews*, Vol. One 38

Separation of church and state. 43

Separation of powers 197

Serfdom  
abandoning the road to 49

Service  
comes in unlimited number of ways 158

Seven Noahide Laws  
Public Law 102-14 40-44

Shan 111

Sheepdipping 167

Shevardnadze, Edward A-14 194

Shultz, George 116

Simpson, O.J. 8, 9, 157, 158  
CIA recruit 133  
mind control programming of 5

*SIPAPU ODYSSEY* 32

Skull and Bones  
George Bush 89

Snepp, Frank 165

Social sciences  
term 137

Social Security 193

Socialist economic principles 49

Socialists  
adoption of economic principles of 44

Solzhenitsyn, Alexander A-15 194

Soul  
cannot be killed by adversary 155

sons to reassemble soul essence after Blue Beam passage 155

Soul expression  
absence of (in 2/3 of the global population) 155

Souled beings  
as opposed to souless entities 155

South America, Earth changes 52

South Korea  
invasion of 130

Southeast Asia 115

Southeast Asian Golden Triangle  
drug traffic 115

Southern Air Transport (SAT) 110, 112  
CIA proprietary 110

Soviet military power 128

Soviet Russia 128

Soviet Union 124

Spannaus, Edward 106

Spence, Gerry  
author of *From Freedom to Slavery* 7

Sphinx 66

Spiritual laws  
effect on Earth changes 56

*Spotlight* 149  
Clinton and rare brain disease 159

SR-71 164  
manual 165  
Russbacher's expertise 165

SS, German Secret Service 166

St. Germain 95

St. Louis Post Dispatch (STLPD) 172

Stalin 138, 142

Star Trek 196

State capitalism 13

Stich, Rodney 119, 177  
author of *Defrauding America* 165

Strife during Earth changes 61

Stump, Bob 40, 42

Substantive due process 46

"Super-Collider" project 192

Surface-barrier transistors 31

Switzerland  
commerce between cantons 76

*Talmud* 40, 92  
curses Jesus Christ 19  
directs Jews to lie under oath 18  
laws of the Elders of the "Jewish" faith, not God-given 36

Talmudic laws regarding slavery 36

Talmudic Zionist Jews  
not Semites 37

Tax code 47

Tax violations 47

Taxation  
in regulation of commerce *Federalist Papers* 74  
internal 74  
on imports 71

Templeman, Maurice 150

Ten Commandments 43

*The Freedom Networker* 81,83

*The Road to Serfdom*, by Friedrich A. Hayek 44

*The Secret Relationship Between Blacks and Jews*, book from the Nation of Islam 36

*The Social Meaning Of Money* 197

Thoth 99

Thoth Hermes 95, 100

Time  
manipulation of 183  
reference of 183  
Time, and times, and half a time 69

Transition 103

Transnational flows 148

Treasurygate 151

Treaties of Attornment 85

Tribulation 2, 7

Trigger words 105

Trinity Broadcasting Network (TBN) 2

Triple agent 115

Truman Doctrine 143

Truth  
absolute 189  
*U.S.S. Eldridge* 98  
*U.S.S.R.* 116  
Unfair business practices 47  
United Nations 131, 195  
United States 116  
abandon of heritage of liberty and adoption of the economic principles of the Nazis, fascists, and socialists 44  
and Zionism 16  
atomic bomb 128  
perceived as enemy by Zhirinovsky 24  
Soviet conflict 143  
politically Judaized 43  
suppression of freedom 26  
two exist 192  
"United states", which means Federal territory only 192  
"United States of America", which means the sovereign 50 Union States 192

Vance, Cyrus 30  
 Vassilos, Jim 178  
 Vietcong 168  
 Vietnam 143, 144  
 Vietnam conflict 131  
*Village Voice*  
   article about Russbacher 165  
 Vincent, George 175  
 Virginia Beach  
   center of the White  
     Brotherhood, Cayce  
     readings 58  
 Wackenhut Security Services  
   de facto police organization,  
   owner of some of the black  
   helicopters 87  
   operates prisons 87  
   run by Elite 87  
 Waldheim, Kurt  
   Austrian President 167  
*Wall Street Journal* 193  
   and Mena scandal 119  
 Wallace, Henry 124, 129, 131  
   challenge to Truman 130  
 "Wars"  
   on "Poverty", "Drugs", etc.  
   keep emergency  
   regulations in force under  
   enforcement by Federal  
   Troops 47  
 Watergate 144  
 Weber, Pat, AKA Amiram Nir  
   112  
 Webster, William 176  
 Welfare system 195  
   purpose of 194  
 Welfare state 47  
 Wheeler, Dr. Jack 160  
 White Brotherhood 94  
 White House/National Security  
   Council apparatus  
   the "Enterprise" 111  
 White Plains, N.Y.  
   drug operations 107  
 Whitewater 105, 106, 108, 110  
 Wilcher, Paul  
   attorney for Russbacher 176  
   death of 177  
 Wilson, Woodrow 141, 147  
   and Federal Reserve System  
   141  
 Wisdom  
   way to the kingdom 158  
 Witte, Sergei, Minister of Finance  
   under Alexander II and  
   Nicholas II 12  
 Women's Movement 198  
 World Ascension Day 83, 94, 95  
 World Bank  
   demands on Russia 13  
*World Protocol*  
   sent out in 1956 to Jews world-  
   wide as final instructions  
   prior to Zionist takeover  
   17  
 World War I  
   balance of power 140  
 World War II 142  
   balance of power 140  
 World Zionist Organization 27  
 Yeltsin  
   backed by the Elite 11  
   criticized by Zhirinovsky 14  
 Yiddish 40  
 Yucatan 58  
 Zeta Reticuli 98  
 Zetas 99  
 Zhirinovsky 10  
   alleged anti-Semitism 16

  alleged predictions for the  
   United States 22  
   attacked by CFR, condemned as  
   anti-Semite by Khazarian  
   Bolsheviks 15  
   attempts to gain support of  
   Russian military 25  
   charisma as a leader 25  
   condemned as a Nazi-aligned  
   revisionist 15  
   foreign policy objectives 21  
   map of a new Europe 22  
   opposition to existing world  
   order 21  
   position on land ownership and  
   the peasant question 14  
   Russia's enemies 24  
   strategy with regards to the  
   Russian army 24  
   threat to New World Order 27  
*Zhirinovsky Threat*, by Jacob W.  
   Kipp 11-16, 20-22  
 Zionism 40, 43  
   ideological enemy of  
   Zhirinovsky 24  
   position of Russia's Liberal  
   Democratic Party (LDP)  
   16  
 Zionist  
   origin of term 36

## BOOK LIST

THESE WORKS ARE A SERIES CALLED THE PHOENIX JOURNALS. THEY HAVE BEEN WRITTEN TO ASSIST MAN TO BECOME AWARE OF LONGSTANDING DECEPTIONS AND OTHER MATTERS CRITICAL TO HIS SURVIVAL AS A SPECIES. JOURNALS ARE \$6.00 EACH PLUS SHIPPING & HANDLING.

1. SIPAPU ODYSSEY ISBN 1-56935-045-0
2. AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL,  
I AM SANANDA ISBN 1-56935-014-0
3. SPACE-GATE, THE VEIL REMOVED ISBN  
1-56935-015-9
4. SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER ISBN 0-922356-07-6
5. FROM HERE TO ARMAGEDDON 1-56935-043-4
6. SURVIVAL IS ONLY TEN FEET FROM HELL  
ISBN 0-922356-11-4
7. THE RAINBOW MASTERS ISBN 1-56935-017-5
9. SATAN'S DRUMMERS ISBN 1-56935-054-X
10. PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL ISBN 1-56935-042-6
11. CRY OF THE PHOENIX ISBN 1-56935-036-1
12. CRUCIFIXION OF THE PHOENIX ISBN 0-922356-41-9
13. SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET ISBN 0-922356-15-7
14. RRPP\* \*RAPE, RAVAGE, PLUNDER AND  
PILLAGE OF THE PHOENIX ISBN 0-922356-16-5
15. RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION ISBN 0-922356-17-3
16. YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON ISBN 0-922356-21-1
17. THE NAKED PHOENIX ISBN 0-922356-22-X
18. BLOOD AND ASHES ISBN 0-922356-25-4
19. FIRESTORM IN BABYLON ISBN 0-922356-27-0
20. THE MOSSAD CONNECTION ISBN 0-922356-28-9
21. CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE ISBN  
1-56935-047-7
23. BURNT OFFERINGS ISBN 0-922356-33-5
24. SHROUDS OF THE SEVENTH SEAL  
ISBN 0-922356-34-3

25. THE BITTER COMMUNION ISBN 0-922356-37-8
26. COUNTERFEIT BLESSINGS THE ANTI-CHRIST BY  
ANY NAME: KHAZARS ISBN 0-922356-36-6
27. PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL  
ISBN 1-56935-018-3
28. OPERATION SHANSTORM ISBN 0-922356-39-4
29. END OF THE MASQUERADE ISBN 0-922356-40-8
38. THE DARK CHARADE ISBN 0-922356-53-X
39. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE THE HOLOCAUST  
VOL. I ISBN 0-922356-55-6
40. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE THE HOLOCAUST  
VOL. II ISBN 0-922356-56-4
41. THE DESTRUCTION OF A PLANET ZIONISM IS  
RACISM ISBN 0-922356-60-2
42. UNHOLY ALLIANCE ISBN 0-922356-61-0
43. TANGLED WEBS VOL. I ISBN 0-922356-62-9
44. TANGLED WEBS VOL. II ISBN 0-922356-63-7
45. TANGLED WEBS VOL. III ISBN 0-922356-64-5
46. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IV ISBN 0-922356-65-3
48. TANGLED WEBS VOL. V ISBN 0-922356-68-8
49. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VI ISBN 0-922356-69-6
50. DIVINE PLAN VOL. I ISBN 1-56935-29-9
51. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VII ISBN 0-922356-81-5
52. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VIII ISBN 0-922356-83-1
53. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IX ISBN 0-922356-84-X
54. THE FUNNEL'S NECK ISBN 0-922356-86-6
55. MARCHING TO ZION ISBN 0-922356-87-4
56. SEX AND THE LOTTERY ISBN 0-922356-88-2
57. GOD'S PLAN 2000! DIVINE PLAN VOL. II  
ISBN 1-56935-028-0
58. FROM THE FRYING PAN INTO THE PIT OF FIRE  
ISBN 0-922356-90-4
59. "REALITY" ALSO HAS A DRUMBEAT  
ISBN 0-922356-91-2
60. AS THE BLOSSOM OPENS ISBN 0-922356-92-0
61. PROGRAMMING PITFALLS ISBN 1-56935-001-9
62. CHAPARRAL SERENDIPITY ISBN 1-56935-000-0



63. THE BEST OF TIMES ISBN 1-56935-002-7
64. TO ALL MY CHILDREN ISBN 1-56935-003-5
65. THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE ISBN 1-56935-004-3
66. ULTIMATE PSYCHOPOLITICS ISBN 1-56935-005-1
67. THE BEAST AT WORK ISBN 1-56935-006-X
68. ECSTASY TO AGONY ISBN 1-56935-007-8
69. TATTERED PAGES ISBN 1-56935-009-4
70. NO THORNLESS ROSES ISBN 1-56935-010-8
71. COALESCENCE ISBN 1-56935-012-4
72. CANDLELIGHT ISBN 1-56935-013-2
73. RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL. I ISBN 1-56935-016-7
74. MYSTERIES OF RADIANCE RELATIVE  
CONNECTIONS VOL. II ISBN 1-56935-019-1
75. TRUTH AND CONSEQUENCES  
REL. CONNECT. VOL. III ISBN 1-56935-020-5
76. SORTING THE PIECES  
REL. CONNECT. VOL. IV ISBN 1-56935-021-3
77. PLAYERS IN THE GAME ISBN 1-56935-022-1
78. IRON TRAP AROUND AMERICA ISBN 1-56935-023-X
79. MARCHING TO ZOG ISBN 1-56935-024-8
80. TRUTH FROM THE "ZOG BOG" ISBN 1-56935-025-6
81. RUSSIAN ROULETTE AMONG OTHER THINGS  
ISBN 1-56935-026-4
82. RETIREMENT RETREATS OR WHICH CONCENTRA-  
TION CAMP DO YOU PREFER? ISBN 1-56935-027-2
83. POLITICAL PSYCHOS ISBN 1-56935-030-2
84. CHANGING PERSPECTIVES ISBN 1-56935-031-0
85. SHOCK THERAPY FOR A BRAIN DEAD WORLD  
ISBN 1-56935-032-9
86. MISSING THE LIFEBOAT?? ISBN 1-56935-033-7
87. IN GOD'S NAME AWAKEN ISBN 1-56935-034-5
88. ADVANCED DEMOLITION LEGION (THE ADL IN  
ACTION) ISBN 1-56935-035-3
89. FOCUS OF DEMONS ISBN (REAL GREMLINS IN  
THE WORKS) 1-56935-037-X
90. TAKING OFF THE BLINDFOLD ISBN 1-56935-038-8

91. FOOTSTEPS INTO TRUTH *UNCOVERING LIES AND  
FRAUD ABOUT GOD AND MAN* ISBN 1-56935-039-6
92. WALK THE CROOKED ROAD WITH THE CROOKS  
ISBN 1-56935-040-X
93. CRIMINAL POLITBUROS AND OTHER PLAGUES  
ISBN 1-56935-041-8
94. WINGING IT... ISBN 1-56935-044-2
95. HEAVE-UP (PHASE ONE) ISBN 1-56935-046-9
96. HEAVE-HO (PHASE TWO) ISBN 1-56935-048-5
97. HEAVE 'EM OUT (PHASE THREE)  
ISBN 1-56935-049-3
98. ASCENSION OR NEVER-EVER LAND  
ISBN 1-56935-050-7

GOA. THE GARDEN OF ATON by Nora Boyles  
ISBN 1-56935-011-6 \$6.00 plus \$1.50 S&H

FOR INFORMATION OR ORDERS CALL:  
1-800-800-5565

PHOENIX SOURCE PUBLISHERS, Inc.  
P.O. Box 27353  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89126

MASTERCARD, VISA OR DISCOVER CARDS

## TAPES, TRANSCRIPTIONS & VIDEOS

### **THE WORD NOW ACCEPTS VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTER CARDS**

In addition to audio tapes of meetings with Commander Hatonn, **THE WORD** is now offering written transcriptions of some taped topics.

Donations to cover the costs of tapes are \$4.00 for one tape, \$6.00 for two tapes and \$2.50 **per tape** for three or more. The transcriptions are \$3.00 each. (Mexico or Canada add \$0.25 and other foreign countries add \$0.50 per tape or transcription.)

Please send check or money order to: **THE WORD, P.O. Box 6194, Tehachapi, CA 93582. Call 805-822-4176** if you have questions or you wish to use your credit card.

If you desire to automatically receive tapes from future meetings, please send at least a \$50 donation from which tape costs will be deducted. We will try to notify you as your balance reaches zero.

*Special Order* tapes are noted below by \* and are **not** automatically sent since this material is either already in print or will be soon. Available written transcriptions are noted by #.

The following is a complete list of meeting dates with the number of tapes in **bold** in parentheses and mentioning if the meeting has a special focus:

- 4/25/92(2)\*# "The Photon Belt";
- 5/11/92(3)\* "Silent Weapons For Quiet Wars";
- 5/13/92(3) meeting with European visitors over lunch;
- 5/16/92(3); 5/23/92(2);
- 5/30/92(3)\* "The Divine Plan and Places In Between" tapes 1-3;
- 6/1/92(3); 6/4/92(2);
- 6/6/92(4); 6/13/92(3); 6/21/92(3).
- 6/27/92(2);
- 6/28/92(2) radio program, KTKK, Salt Lake City, UT;
- 6/30/92(3)\* "The Divine Plan and Places In Between"  
tapes 4-6;
- 7/4/92(2) radio program, KTKK, Salt Lake City, UT;
- 7/12/92(3);
- 7/18/92(2) radio program, KTKK, Salt Lake City, UT;
- 7/26/92(3).
- 8/3/92(2) radio program, KTKK, Salt Lake City, UT;

- 8/8/92(2)
- 8/16/92(3)\* Bo Gritz speech in Tehachapi
- 8/16/92(1) **VIDEO TAPE** (Bo Gritz' complete speech  
in Tehachapi) **Special order only, \$12**
- 8/31/92(2)\* "Anti-Christ Banksters"
- 9/5/92(2);
- 9/9/92(2) radio program KTKK
- 9/12/92(2) radio KTKK
- 10/4/92(3) meeting
- 10/10/92(2) meeting
- 10/17/92(2) radio KTKK
- 10/24/92(2); 11/1/92(2)
- 11/1/92(1) radio program, New Mexico;
- 11/8/92(2); 11/14/92(3); 11/22/92(2); 11/29/92(2)
- 12/6/92(2); 12/13/92(2); 12/20/92(2)
- 12/7/92(2) Cosmos Patriot Group I;
- 12/8/92(1) Cosmos Patriot Group II;
- 12/12/92(2) Cosmos Patriot Group III;
- 12/13/92(2); 12/20/92(2); 1/2/93(2)
- 12/31/92(1)\* Constitutional Law Center
- 1/14/93(2) Seminar speech by retired Police Officer Jack McLamb;
- 1/16/93(2); 1/23/93(3); 1/30/93(2); 2/6/93(1); 2/13/93(2);
- 2/18/93(2); 2/20/93(2); radio program on KTKK featuring  
Soltec with Hatonn.
- 4/4/93(3) including Soltec and Sananda.
- 4/10/93(2) radio program KTKK
- 4/24/93(3); 5/2/93(2); 5/16/93(2); 5/23/93(3); 6/20/93(2).
- 6/20/93(1)\* mystery virus in N. Mexico.
- 7/2/93(2)\* Rayelan Russbacher on KTKK;
- 7/31/93(1) KTKK Little Crow.
- 7/11/93(3); 7/18/93(2); 7/30/93(3); 8/8/93(2);
- 8/21/93(2); 8/22/93(3) Gunther Russbacher interview.
- 8/29/93(2); 9/14/93(2); 9/19/93(3); 10/9/93(3); 10/16/93(3);
- 10/30/93(2); 11/13/93(2); 11/21/93(3); 11/27/93(2); 12/5/93(2);
- 12/12/93(2); 12/18/93(1); 1/8/94(2); 1/16/94(2); 1/23/94(2);
- 2/7/94(2); 2/13/94(4); 3/6/94(2); 4/3/94(1); 4/17/94(2);
- 5/1/94(2); 5/8/94(2), Mothers' Day; 5/14/94(3); 5/29/94(2);
- 6/18/94(2); 7/3/94(3); 7/24/94(2); 7/26/94(2); 7/31/94(2)
- 8/6/94(2); 8/14/94(2); 8/28/94(2).

#1-#5 Corporation Lectures (\$5 each tape.)

**THE WORD, P.O. Box 6194, Tehachapi, CA 93582. 805-822-4176**  
**VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTER CARDS ACCEPTED**

## ARE YOU UP TO DATE WITH KEY ISSUES?

LEARN THE TRUTH BEHIND WHAT YOU'RE BEING TOLD.

### PHOENIX JOURNALS BONUS SELECTION OFFER

Choose from the following *BONUS SELECTION* offers and save!

Bonus Selection 'A' Single copy *Bonus* price \$6.00 (Was \$7.95)  
Bonus Selection 'B' Any 4 Journals - *Bonus* price \$5.50 (Save \$2.00)  
Bonus Selection 'C' 10 or more Journals - *Bonus* price \$5.00 ea. (Save \$10)

*Shipping and handling extra. Credit Cards, Check or Money Order accepted. Complete the order form found in this section, enclose payment and mail. Please allow 30 days for delivery.*

### PROGRAMMING, PITFALLS AND PUPPY-DOG TALES BY GYEORGOS CERES HATONN

(J61) \$6.00 244 pages

Topics included in this JOURNAL: Operation Vampire Killer 2000 (A U.S. Police Action To Regain Our Constitution)--Communists' Rules For Revolution--Psychiatrists Lead The Way--Our Founding Fathers' Recipe For Successful Government--Famine In Somalia--Cosmos--Citizen's Arrest of IRS Commissioner--The New Age/New World Government Plan--"The Bankers' Manifesto"--Iraq Shoot-Down--Vampire Killer Is Working--Swat Team Exchange With Russia--How You Can Play A Part In Our Nation's Recovery--The Hegelian Principle--Letter To Chief Gates. (INDEX INCLUDED)

### CHAPARRAL SERENDIPITY or THINGS FROM UNDER THE BUSHES

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

(J62) \$6.00 247 pages

Some of the topics covered in this JOURNAL are: The Council On Domestic Relations--A Writing From Nord Davis--What Is The "Cosmos" Lesson That We Are To Learn?--Shocking Auschwitz Testimony--MIA/POW Final Sellout!--What Will Be Found In Baghdad?--Pat Robertson--Who's Who Of The World's Elite--Aids, A Weapon Against Black People--Gaiandriana Update--New RTC--Bankruptcy Of The Old RTC--Gunther Russbacher--*Prophecy of St. Nilus*--Vaccinations And Inoculations--66 Questions About The Holocaust--Gays In The Military--IRANGATE. (INDEX INCLUDED)

### THE BEST OF TIMES; THE WORST OF TIMES

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

(J63) \$6.00 228 pages

Some of the important topics covered in this JOURNAL are: The "Banned" JOURNALS And The University of Science & Philosophy--Ban On Blood Donations By Gulf Veterans Lifted--Sudan Denies Parasite Has Killed Thousands--Sananda/The Christ--Incorporation--"Green" And "Gold"--Water Purification--Cloning And Possibilities--RTC Problems?--Maynard Campbell--Gunther Russbacher--Illuminized High Freemasonry--New York Trade Center--The Ekker Property--The Art Of Global Politics--Watch The Philippines!--The CFR: Funding And Members--The Bilderbergers--The New World Order--Mr. Sessions Of The FBI--Perot And Con Con. (INDEX INCLUDED)

### TO ALL MY CHILDREN AS THE WORLD TURNS

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

(J64) \$6.00 252 pages

In this JOURNAL we are given more examples of the snares and traps of the Adversary to place this planet under the iron fist of the Satanic, Zionist/Khazarian Elite. Some of the topics included are: Jack McLamb/Police action--James "Bo" Gritz Senate Hearing Deposition--Special Police Officer Bulletin--Our Sworn Duty--The Fourth Reich: Toward An American Police State--Map Of 10 Regional U.S. Gov't Districts--Police State Tactics--Computerization Of The Public--Russbacher--More Military Bases To Close--Immaculate Deception--Mount Carmel/Waco Massacre--Seven Main Periods Of Man Expression--Property/RTC. (INDEX INCLUDED)

### THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE UPON MAN: AIDS AND RELATED MURDER TOOLS

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

(J65) \$6.00 242 pages

This is the first JOURNAL which is being updated and rewritten. Some of the critical topics included are: Gene Engineering--The Total Manipulation--Intrusion Into Genes--Why Is Gene Engineering So Dangerous--Genetic Manipulation Blocks "Our Emotional Life"--The Library Of Life--Breaking The Code--Man As Genetic God?--What Is Aids And What About A Plague?--Most Common Misconception About Aids Virus And Condoms--Royal Rife, Greatest Inventor Since Tesla--How The Epidemic Spreads--Hazards Of Behavior--Nikola Tesla--Antoine Priore. (INDEX INCLUDED)

**ULTIMATE PSYCHOPOLITICS, MASS MIND CONTROL &  
THE GLOBAL CONTROL SYSTEM**

**BY CERES**

**(J66) \$6.00 221 pages**

"When Control is gained--the masses can be programmed to do anything told to do and thus become as robotic slaves".

Some of the topics covered are: Nuclear Black Market--Emergency Shelters--The Waco Texas Siege--COM-12 Briefing--Black Rose Organization--The Promis Program--Russbacher And October Surprise--Giandriana--Human Genome Project--Microwave Harassment And Mind-Control Experimentation--The Existing Directed-Energy Arsenal--Overt & Covert Harassment--The "Stalker" Phenomenon. (INDEX INCLUDED)

**THE BEAST AT WORK**

**BY CERES**

**(J67) \$6.00 221 pages**

This JOURNAL comes with a warning that the contents are going to be shocking, incredible and then, difficult to find full realization of how far down the slide we have slipped in our worthy, blessed nation. Some topics included are: Wacko Waco--A "Who's Who" Of American Business And Politics--Child Pornography Ring--Justice American Style--Summary: The Bush Tour And The Australian Connection--The Crime Control Act Of 1993--The Hoaxer Project Report--The "Rising Tide" of Racism, Anti-Semitism--U.S. Judges Accused Of Jury Tampering--Judges Are Government Agents--Seven Noahide Laws "Public Law 102-14"--Newstates Constitution Preamble. (INDEX INCLUDED)

**"SPECIAL FAVORITES"**

**AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL -- I AM**

**SANANDA**

**BY SANANDA & JUDAS ISCARIOTH**

**(J2) \$6.00 156 pages**

The story of the life of the one known as Jesus of Nazareth (Immanuel) is told by Jesus and his disciple and scribe, Judas Iscariot. Judas' name is cleared and the actual one who betrayed Immanuel is revealed. Clarification is given concerning Immanuel's life and teachings, such as: The Purpose of His Life--His 40 Days With Cosmic Beings--His Crucifixion, Resurrection and His Journey after Resurrection--Clarification Regarding God, The Creation, The Laws and Commandments. (INDEX NOW INCLUDED)

**SPACE GATE**

**THE VEIL REMOVED**

**BY GYEORGOS CERES HATONN**

**(J3) \$6.00 125 pages**

**(A3) \$20.00 BOOK ON TAPE (4 Tapes)**

Hatonn provides facts concerning the governmental cover-up of extraterrestrials visiting and crashing upon Earth starting in the late 1940s. He discusses various "secret" agencies and societies, such as MJ-12, The Jason Society, The Bilderbergers, the "Grey Men" along with details regarding their strategies and operating methods. Also, we are given clarification about the mission of The Hosts of God vs. Satan during these "end times" and the correlation between Christ and extraterrestrials. (INDEX NOW INCLUDED)

**THE RAINBOW MASTERS**

**BY THE MASTERS**

**(J7) \$6.00 150 pages**

This JOURNAL is a manual for living the life blessed of God. Cuts to the core of the nature of man, yet offers gentle direction filled with compassion beyond measure. Each energy is uniquely powerful, yet, together they form a team of one. The Masters offer insight to the planet, our purpose, God's involvement and will, our journey home, the Greater Vision. The messages resonate as musical chords within the very soul essence. The words shared renew hope and give the phrase "Trust in God" a deeper meaning. (INDEX NOW INCLUDED)

**PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL**

**BY SANANDA, MICHAEL, GERMAIN & HATONN**

**(J27) \$6.00 114 pages**

**(A27) \$20.00 BOOK ON TAPE (4 Tapes)**

This JOURNAL is GOD's deliverance of Truth to YOU, His blinded fledgling creatures. HE is offering YOU the instructions for reaching the 'Lighted' Path back home to HIM, AND THUS TO ONENESS. You will learn HOW to recognize the Anti-Christ, (that which is AGAINST GOD and therefore AGAINST LIFE) within you and why, through your gift of free-will, YOU allowed the Anti-Christ within your temple of God. You will learn about: the "Deadliest" Sins (errors), Personal Responsibility for consequences and experiences. (INDEX NOW INCLUDED)

# **PHOENIX JOURNAL BONUS SELECTION ORDER FORM** **BONUS SELECTION OFFER**

Choose from the following *Bonus Selection* offers and save!

Bonus Selection "A"	- Single Copy <i>Bonus</i> price -	\$6.00 (Was \$7.95)
Bonus Selection "B"	- Any 4 Journals - <i>Bonus</i> price-	\$5.50 ea. (Save \$2)
Bonus Selection "C"	- 10 or more Journals - <i>Bonus</i> price -	\$5.00 ea. (Save \$10)

TITLE	QUANTITY	PRICE	TOTAL

**\*SHIPPING CHARGES:**

USA (except Alaska & Hawaii)  
 UPS-\$3.75 1st title, \$1.00 each add'l  
 Bk rate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 each add'l  
 Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

**ALASKA & HAWAII**  
 Bk rate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
 Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
 UPS 2 Day-\$9.00 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

**CANADA & MEXICO**  
 Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
 Air Book-\$4.50 1st title, \$2.00 ea add'l

<b>Journal Total</b>	
<b>Shipping</b> (please circle one) UPS PRIORITY BOOKRATE AIRBOOK SURFACE OTHER	
<b>Subtotal</b>	
Nevada Residents add 7% Sales Tax	
<b>Total Enclosed</b>	

**FOREIGN**  
 Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l  
 Air Book-\$8.00 per title estimate

Name \_\_\_\_\_

Address \_\_\_\_\_

City, State & Zip \_\_\_\_\_

Telephone (    ) \_\_\_\_\_

Credit Card # \_\_\_\_\_

Expiration date \_\_\_\_\_ Signature \_\_\_\_\_

Allow 30 days for delivery. We accept Visa, Master Card and Discover. All payments in U.S. Funds to:

Phoenix Source Distributors, Inc. P.O. Box 27353 Las Vegas, Nv. 89126  
 Phone 1 800-800-5565

# DO YOU KNOW SOMEONE WHO WOULD LIKE THIS BOOK?

## ORDER FORM

Yes, I would like to order \_\_\_\_\_ (insert book name).  
Please send me \_\_\_\_\_ copies at \$6.00 each plus shipping charges (see below).  
Allow 30 days for delivery. We accept Visa, Master Card and Discover or send  
check or money order in U.S. FUNDS, payable to:

Phoenix Source Distributors, Inc.  
P.O. Box 27353 Las Vegas, NV 89126

Name \_\_\_\_\_

Address \_\_\_\_\_

City, State & Zip \_\_\_\_\_

Telephone (     ) \_\_\_\_\_

Credit Card # \_\_\_\_\_

Expiration date \_\_\_\_\_ Signature \_\_\_\_\_

No. of copies @ \$6.00 each \_\_\_\_\_

Shipping charge \_\_\_\_\_ (please circle one UPS, PRIORITY, BOOKRATE, AIRBOOK,  
SURFACE, OTHER.)

SUBTOTAL \_\_\_\_\_

Nevada Residents add 7% Sales Tax \_\_\_\_\_

TOTAL \_\_\_\_\_

### SHIPPING CHARGES

**USA (except Alaska & Hawaii)**  
UPS-\$3.75 1st title, \$1.00 each add'l  
Bk rate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 each add'l  
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

**ALASKA & HAWAII**  
Bk rate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
UPS 2 Day-\$9.00 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

**CANADA & MEXICO**  
Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
Air Book-\$4.50 1st title, \$2.00 ea add'l

**FOREIGN**  
Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l  
Air Book-\$8.00 per title estimate

### QUANTITY ORDERS -- BOOK RETAILERS

If you would like to order in quantity, please write to the Sales Department at  
the above address, or call 1-800-800-5565.

# ASCENSION OR NEVER-EVER LAND?

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

As the days pass and you get closer to the time of the operative "fulfillment" you will witness the frantic efforts to "save" you in the name of this one and that one. The evangelists, especially those having gained recognition through multiple books, TV, Radio, etc., will be in almost panic expression--to get you SAVED for your RAPTURE (as now used). This, they will tell you, is to keep all goodly (but you must believe on Jesus) Christians from going through the TRIBULATION.

Just yester-eve Hal Lindsey was on TV (Trinity Broadcasting Network) with Paul Crouch discussing this matter. There was franticness in Paul to get his TV stations and satellite arrangements made so he can SAVE the people of Israel and Palestine. Hal has written a new book--WHICH IS, BY THE WAY, EXCELLENT. It will deal with "these times", etc. The ONLY THING WRONG is that it will ARRANGE FOR YOU TO HAVE A MASSIVE RAPTURE SO THAT THE PEOPLE OF JESUS DO NOT HAVE TO EXPERIENCE THE TRIBULATION. What in the world are they talking about? YOU HAVE BUILT THIS WORLD INTO WHAT IT IS--DO YOU ACTUALLY THINK YOU WILL BE WHISKED AWAY IN PHYSICAL FORM TO SOME CLOUDS SO YOU DON'T HAVE RESPONSIBILITY? **I WARN YOU THAT THIS IS INCORRECT INFORMATION AND IF YOU CLING TO THIS IRRESPONSIBLE APPROACH TO YOUR PASSAGE (OR YOUR REMAINING), YOU WILL BE MOST SORRY IN THE AFTERMATH!** There is a RAPTURE PLANNED FOR YOU WHO ARE SO FOOLISH--AND IT IS CALLED **OPERATION BLUE BEAM!!!**

Some of the important topics discussed are: **O.J. Simpson murder** - Depopulation - **The Zhirinovsky threat** - **The Noahide Laws** - **Selections from Edgar Cayce** - **The Constitution and the Federalist Papers** - **The 32nd degree Masons** - World ascension day - More on Russbacher - Henry Wallace and the radical tradition - Moving to Mexico - The Kol Nidre.

ISBN 1-56935-50-7